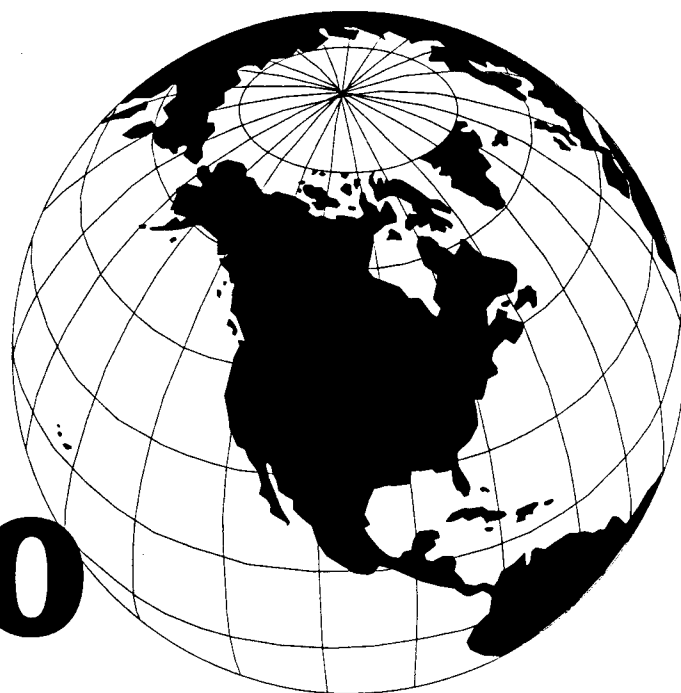


# How To Overcome The World

by

יהודה בן יהודה

Volume One



# How To Overcome The World

by

יהודה בן יהודה

Volume One

# How to Overcome the World

*by*

יהוה בן יהוה

מלאה הארץ רעה את-יהוה

*"The earth shall be full of the knowledge of the Lord, יהוה."*

*Isaiah 11:9*

Volume One

**ORIGINAL WORK COPYRIGHT ©2001**

All rights reserved. No part of this book may be reproduced or utilized in any form or by any means without permission in writing from the publisher.

If we may assist you in learning more about יהוה בן יהוה (**Yahweh Ben Yahweh**), and the Nation of יהוה (**Yahweh**), please write us without obligation:

**P.E.E.S.S. Foundation**  
*1200 McGill College Avenue, Suite 1100*  
*Montréal, Quebec, Canada H3B 4G7*





*Shalom Aleichem. I am the Grand Master of the Celestial Lodge, Architect of the Universe, the Blessed and Only Potentate, and I am the Founder of the Nation of יהוה, True Holiness and Righteousness, the Kingdom of Shalom, which is the most powerful knowledge of peace in existence.*

# *Table of Contents*



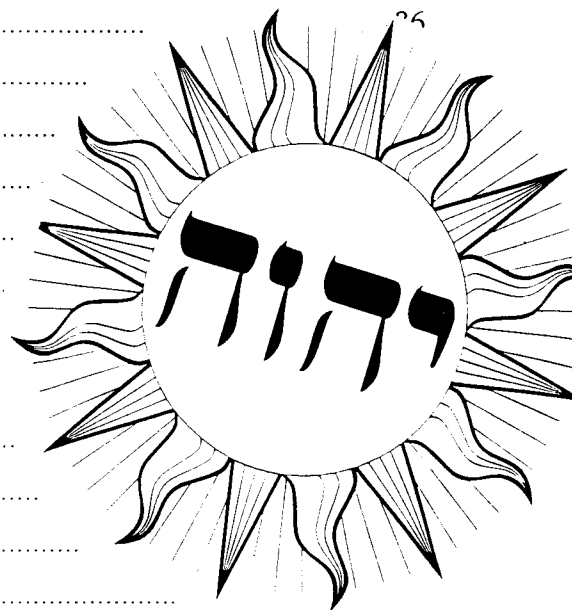
About The Author .....	<i>i</i>
Dedication .....	<i>ii</i>
Acknowledgments .....	<i>iii</i>
 Introduction .....	 1
How to Receive יהוה בן יהוה .....	3
The Wisdom of יהוה בן יהוה .....	3
Do You Have the Willingness? .....	8
Keep the Commandments of יהוה .....	11
Overcome the Evil Mind-Set .....	12
An Offer to the Wise-Hearted .....	16
Remember .....	21
How to Receive יהוה בן יהוה: Overcome the World .....	25
A New Start in Life .....	25
Justification for Salvation .....	29
Your Rights As A Child of יהוה .....	31
Are You Ready to Accept יהוה בן יהוה? .....	34

How to Receive יהוה בן יהוה and Overcome the World .....	41
Ask יהוה In the Name of יהוה בן יהוה .....	41
Be Renewed In the Knowledge of יהוה בן יהוה .....	46
Salvation: The Name יהוה בן יהוה .....	48
Be Followers of the Laws of יהוה .....	50
The Eternal Body .....	57
New Life: The Light of יהוה בן יהוה .....	59
Show and Then Tell .....	61
Who Are the "Called" of יהוה? .....	62
Give Ear, יהוה Is Speaking--Hear .....	64
How to Get Your Spiritual Eyes Opened .....	70
Believe That Which יהוה Speaks .....	71
Become A Child of יהוה .....	76
Seek the Face of יהוה .....	80
Let "All" Praise יהוה .....	81
The "New You" .....	84
Rely On יהוה בן יהוה to Straighten Out Your Life .....	85
יהוה בן יהוה Is Come .....	87
The Results of Disobeying יהוה .....	90
Acknowledge יהוה .....	91
Repentance: Spiritual Cleansing Heals Buried Guilt .....	95
Thank יהוה בן יהוה .....	103
Receiving יהוה בן יהוה and Overcoming the World, Part One .....	109
Awake to Righteousness: Cease Transgressing .....	109
Put On the Armor of יהוה .....	114
Why Put On the Whole Armor of יהוה? .....	120
Preach the Good News of יהוה .....	122
The Time of Judgment Has Begun .....	125
The True Gospel: The Gospel of Peace .....	130
Put On the Shield of Faith .....	136
The "Unfaithful Fig Tree" .....	140
יהוה Is Restoring Brotherhood .....	145
One Nation In יהוה .....	147

Fiery Darts .....	149
Ask יהוה To Deliver You .....	152
Wear the Helmet of Salvation .....	154
Salvation--Material and Temporal Deliverance .....	160
Helmet of Salvation: Knowledge of יהוה .....	165
Salvation--Spiritual and Eternal .....	168
By the Grace of יהוה You Are Saved .....	170
The Purpose of יהוה Is Salvation .....	172
The Elect .....	174
Salvation--Deliverance From the Bondage of Sin .....	178
Salvation--Deliverance By the Coming of יהוה בן יהוה .....	180
Salvation--The Deliverance of Israel .....	180
Salvation--Blessings Bestowed By יהוה .....	183
The Healing of A Crippled People .....	183
Many People Believe In יהוה, But Are Afraid .....	188
יהוה בן יהוה Is Come First to the House of Israel .....	191
Salvation--To Endure Until the End of the "Great Tribulation" .....	194
The Time of Abomination of Desolation .....	196
Daniel Prophetised Desolation .....	205
Salvation--Individual Believer's Salvation .....	211
Salvation--Deliverance of the Nations .....	213
Receiving יהוה בן יהוה and Overcoming the World, Part Two .....	217
יהוה בן יהוה: The Light of the World .....	217
Judging Others .....	220
Righteous Judgment .....	224
Judge Properly .....	229
Make the Right Judgment .....	232
יהוה בן יהוה Is Lifting the Veil .....	240
What Is Your Judgment? .....	243
Understand Judgment of Condemnation and Damnation .....	245
Sound Judgment .....	247
Are You Sincere About Overcoming the World? .....	248
Keys to Overcoming the World .....	253



Be Mindful of Your Brothers and Sisters .....	256
Cease to Covet .....	257
Your Own Hands Must Minister Unto Your Necessities .....	258
Discern How to Conduct A Necessary Business Properly .....	259
Control Your Tongue .....	260
Material Things Should Not Be Your Primary Focus .....	261
Become A Disciple of יהוה בן יהוה .....	262
The Love of Money .....	264
The Kingdom of יהוה .....	265
The Facts About יהוה, the Kingdom, and יהוה בן יהוה .....	273
Overcoming the World .....	277
Walk in Righteousness, Love, and Trust .....	277
Have An Attitude of Helping Others .....	278
Stand Fast In יהוה בן יהוה .....	279
Your Rejoicing Must Be Abundant In יהוה בן יהוה .....	280
Understand That You Have Transgressed the Laws of יהוה Since the Days of Adam .....	282
The Lamb's Book of Life .....	283
Make A Choice: Choose יהוה בן יהוה or Reject יהוה בן יהוה .....	284
Become A Person of Moderation .....	285
Hold Fast to the Profession of Your Faith .....	285
Be Patient .....	286
Give יהוה Your Burden, He Shall Sustain You .....	
יהוה בן יהוה Has Girded You .....	
Openly Give Thanks to יהוה and יהוה בן יהוה .....	
Satan Has Designed This World To Be Wicked .....	
Properly Thank יהוה .....	
The Judgment .....	
Give Thanks and Praise to יהוה For Ever .....	
How Do You Go About Praising יהוה? .....	
Why Should You Give Thanks and Praises to יהוה? .....	
Overcome the Spirit of Evil: Make Yourself Good .....	
The Eternal Mercy of יהוה .....	
By יהוה בן יהוה Shall You Be Preserved .....	304



יהוה בן יהוה: The Redeemer .....	307
יהוה בן יהוה and the Resurrection .....	316
The Announcement of A New Covenant .....	319
The Covenant Is With the Whole Reunited Nation of Israel--Not the Christian Church .....	320
Every Good and Perfect Gift .....	323
Satan's Deception .....	323
יהוה בן יהוה Is the True Vine .....	324
There Is One Body .....	330
יהוה בן יהוה Is the Center of the Plan of Salvation .....	334
Brethren Be of One Mind .....	336
Skin Color--A False Division .....	339
The Fate of the Wicked .....	339
The Goodness and the Severity of יהוה .....	341
יהוה בן יהוה Is Removing the Veil .....	343
All Israel Shall Be Saved .....	345
Israel Is Spiritually Blind .....	346
Judah: The Ruler .....	349
The Time of the Gentiles Is Fulfilled .....	350
Realization of the New Covenant Is Reserved for the Last Days .....	354
There Is Hope of Restoration .....	358
Israel Shall Be United and Restored .....	359
יהוה בן יהוה Will Turn Away Your Captivity .....	366
The New Covenant: Full and Eternal Atonement Secured by יהוה בן יהוה .....	370
The Blood of יהוה בן יהוה .....	374
The High Calling of יהוה .....	383
יהוה בן יהוה Is Superior to Moses .....	387
All Things Are In Subjection Under יהוה בן יהוה .....	389
The New Covenant: Individual, Personal Knowledge of יהוה and His Law .....	391
An Everlasting Eternal Covenant of Peace .....	396
Woe to the Shepherds of Israel .....	406
The One True Shepherd .....	408
The Reunion of Judah and Israel .....	409

Conclusion .....	411
Praise יהוה בן יהוה For His Goodness and Mercy .....	411
Thank and Praise יהוה Continually .....	413
Why Has יהוה Been Punishing Israel? .....	415
The Word Is יהוה--Bless His Holy Name .....	426
Scriptural References .....	431
General Index .....	461
Concordance: יהוה בן יהוה .....	693
Concordance: יהוה .....	793
Index of Hebrew .....	853
Bibliography .....	855

## About the Author

---

יהוה בן יהוה was born October 27, 1935, in Kingsfisher, Oklahoma. He received a Bachelor's Degree from Phillips University, Enid, Oklahoma; a Master's Degree in Economics from Atlanta University, Atlanta, Georgia; and studied law at Oklahoma University.

יהוה בן יהוה was a tactical instructor while serving in the United States Air Force. He received an honorable discharge.

יהוה בן יהוה came to Miami, Florida, alone in 1979 to become the Spiritual Leader and Founder of the Nation of יהוה. Although He took a vow of poverty that same year, within seven years He guided the Nation and those who followed His teachings and principles to amass an economic empire in Miami and throughout the United States worth over \$250 million.

Under His direction, the Nation of

יהוה has grown to encompass disciples, followers, and supporters in over 1,300 cities within the United States and 16 foreign countries: such as, Ghana, Nigeria, Great Britain, Canada, and the Caribbean. The University of יהוה--for which He established the curriculum, and for which He has received great acclaim in educational excellence--currently has locations in both Miami, Florida and Atlanta, Georgia.

יהוה בן יהוה is bringing about changes in the lives of individuals by causing them to take a different approach to life. This approach is based on the Scripture which reads, "It is more blessed to give than to receive."

יהוה בן יהוה is here giving. That which He is giving cannot be measured in terms of monetary wealth. בן יהוה is giving the world the keys to success in life--politically, economically, educationally, socially, and spiritually.



# *Dedication*



This book is dedicated to the spiritual resurrection of the righteous people of the Earth and to the establishment of the Kingdom of Shalom--the Kingdom of God, יהוה.

# *Acknowledgment*



I will forever thank My Father, יהוה, for the dedicated people whose tireless efforts have contributed greatly toward the completion of this book.

“The Lord, יהוה, gave the word: great was the company of those that published it” (Psalm 68:11).

May יהוה keep and guide you. Always remember that יהוה בן יהוה loves you and so do I, יהוה בן יהוה.

Abigail Naomi Israel

Abiyah Haddassah Israel

Carmel Israel

Shalisha Ilana Israel

Y'Deedaw Israel

## *Introduction*



It is most important to understand that the ways of יהוה are superior to the ways of man. In order to overcome the world, you must be willing to begin a “new” life-style. You must, by an act of your own will, say, “יהוה, I am willing to submit to Your will and stop transgressing Your **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes.**”

It is time for you to try out the wisdom of יהוה. It is time for you to forget all your pagan-style fantasies and let the plan of יהוה work in your life.

Every morning, as soon as you awake, thank יהוה for your life. You must acknowledge יהוה as your Sustainer, Motivator, and Mind-Renewer. As evidence that you are trusting in יהוה as your Sustainer, thank Him for every thing that

happens, regardless of how things look.

יהוה has sent His Son, יהוה בן יהוה, as the light of the world. Always remember that יהוה בן יהוה says, “Beloved, I wish above all things that you may prosper and be in health, even as your soul prospers” (3 John 2). However, prosperity and wealth should not be considered the important priorities in your life. The teachings of יהוה בן יהוה are designed for you to have a good and safe journey throughout your life. You should come to understand that יהוה בן יהוה will make sufficient provision for the “true” believer. Are you afraid for your future? Are you frustrated about the way things are going in your life? יהוה בן יהוה says, “I am come that you might have life, and have it more abundantly” (John 10:10).



## *How to Receive יהוה בן יהוה*



### ❖ The Wisdom of יהוה בן יהוה ❖

Until you receive יהוה בן יהוה, you will experience that awful emptiness and frustration deep down inside that comes with worldly success. It is time for you to receive יהוה בן יהוה and try His life-style. In every area of your life, you must begin looking to יהוה בן יהוה for His type of outlook in every situation. Your life will become progressively and amazingly positive when you become willing for Him to make you willing.

Please remember that you must cease looking at things from the old limited, common sense standpoint. The **wisdom** of יהוה בן יהוה is from above. The wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, and easy to be

intreated, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality, and without hypocrisy (James 3:17).

When you receive יהוה בן יהוה, you begin a real adventure of life under **new management**, and you can expect results BEYOND THE NATURAL! In יהוה בן יהוה, everything is supernaturally natural and naturally supernatural!

Receiving יהוה בן יהוה involves some rather drastic changes in your attitudes and ideas about life in general. Your outlook gradually changes in each situation until you see things from the standpoint of יהוה. Do not expect it to happen overnight.

Most of you (6003) have spent many years settling for second-best results through following SATAN's program. Unlearning the "second-best" principles of Satan and reprogramming yourself to function under the **new management** of יהוה בן יהוה takes a little time.

It is obvious that the "system" of Satan's world works. The side effects of working in the "system" of Satan are greed, strain, frustration, unbearable pressure, fear, suffering, pain, tears, etc. Success in the "system" of Satan is clearly second-

best when you are looking at a better way. For you can do all things through יהוה בן יהוה which strengthens you (Philippians 4:13).

The “door” into that “better way” is יהוה בן יהוה, who says, “I am the way, the truth, and the life” (John 14:6). יהוה בן יהוה is the way into the holiest of all. You are able to enter into the holiest by the blood of יהוה בן יהוה (shed on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts**), which is a new and living way, which יהוה בן יהוה has consecrated for you through His flesh (Hebrews 10:19, 20).

You will be successful when you receive יהוה בן יהוה, for grace and truth is come by יהוה בן יהוה (John 1:17). My disciples shall know the truth of יהוה, and the truth of יהוה shall make you free, sovereign, independent (John 8:32). Thus, it is clear that in יהוה בן יהוה is “life”; and “the life” that is in יהוה בן יהוה is the light of men (John 1:4). יהוה בן יהוה makes all of this very clear by saying, “I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believes in Me, though he were spiritually dead, yet shall he live” (John 11:25).

יהוה בן יהוה goes on to say, “I am the door: by Me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture” (John 10:9). When יהוה בן יהוה

יהוה בן dwells within you, it is a priceless treasure, which demonstrates the excellency of the power of יהוה (2 Corinthians 4:7). You must be determined to not **know** any thing of your own self or of man's wisdom, but demonstrate the Spirit and power of יהוה בן יהוה: That your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, but in the power of יהוה (1 Corinthians 2:2, 4, 5).

You must live a **new life** in the flesh and live by the faith of יהוה בן יהוה, the Son of יהוה, who loves you, and gave Himself for you (Galatians 2:20).

You must destroy any thought of transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, that henceforth you should not serve Satan (Romans 6:6).

But put ye on יהוה בן יהוה, and make not provisions for the flesh, to **FULFILL** the lusts THEREOF (Romans 13:14). You must not live selfishly (for your self only), but live for יהוה בן יהוה (2 Corinthians 5:15).

יהוה בן יהוה died on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts** for you, that, whether you wake or sleep, you should live together with Him (1 Thessalonians 5:10).



You should arm yourselves with the same mind of יהוה בן יהוה: you must cease from transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה; That you no longer should live the rest of your life in the flesh to the lusts of men, but to the will of יהוה (1 Peter 4:1, 2).

Until you receive יהוה בן יהוה, you work the will of the Gentiles (Satan), when you walk in lasciviousness, lusts, excess of wine, revelings, banquetings, and abominable idolatries: Wherein the Gentiles (the children of disobedience) think it strange that you run not with THEM to the same excess of riot, speaking evil of you (1 Peter 4:3, 4).

In order to receive יהוה בן יהוה, you must accept the fact that יהוה בן יהוה gave Himself for you transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, that He might deliver you from this present evil world, according to the will of יהוה our Father: To whom be glory for ever and ever (Galatians 1:4, 5). יהוה בן יהוה gave His life a ransom for many (Matthew 20:28). יהוה בן יהוה was delivered to the cross of **JUDICIAL MURDER IN U. S. COURTS** for YOUR offenses (Romans 4:25).

---

❖ *How to Overcome the World* ❖

---

In order to receive יהוה בן יהוה, you must accept the glorious appearing of the great God and your Savior, יהוה בן יהוה; who gave Himself for you, that He might redeem you from all iniquity, corruption, degeneracy, and purify unto Himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works (Titus 2:13, 14).

❖ **Do You Have the Willingness?** ❖

What is the first step in receiving יהוה בן יהוה and entering into the **new** world in יהוה בן יהוה? Willingness. Willingness to rethink your entire life-style along the lines of the Holy Bible (KJV), as taught by יהוה בן יהוה.

In order to receive יהוה בן יהוה, you must overcome the mind-set of this **world** of evil rule. Let us see what יהוה has to say about being OVERCOMERS. When you receive יהוה בן יהוה, He makes you OVERCOMERS of all things.

For example, Whosoever believes that יהוה בן יהוה is the Christ is born of יהוה: and every one that loves Him that begot loves Him also that is begotten of Him. By this we **know** that we love the children of יהוה, when we love יהוה, and keep His commandments. For this is the love of יהוה, that we keep His

commandments: and His commandments are not grievous, burdensome, or oppressive (anyone who teaches that the commandments of יהוה are grievous, burdensome, or oppressive is an **angel** of Satan). For whatsoever is born of יהוה overcomes the world: and this is the victory that overcomes the world, EVEN your faith. Who is he that overcomes the world, but he that believes that יהוה בן יהוה is the Son of יהוה? (1 John 5:1-5).

In other words, there is only one way to be an OVERCOMER, and that is to become a child of יהוה, by receiving His Son, יהוה בן יהוה. For as many as receive יהוה בן יהוה, to them gives He power to become the sons of יהוה, EVEN to them that believe on His name: Which are born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of יהוה (John 1:12, 13).

For those who choose THE THINGS that please יהוה, He says, “Even unto them will I give in My house and within My walls a place and a name better than of sons and of daughters: I will give them an everlasting name, that shall not be cut off” (Isaiah 56:4, 5). For you are all the children of יהוה by faith in יהוה בן יהוה (Galatians 3:26).

According to the divine power of יהוה, He gives unto you that receive Him all things that PERTAIN unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of בן יהוה יהוה that has called you to glory and virtue: Whereby are given unto you exceeding GREAT AND PRECIOUS PROMISES: that by these you might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust (2 Peter 1:3, 4).

All sorts of wonderful promises are made to those who receive יהוה בן יהוה and become OVERCOMERS in the Bible-approved way (and there is no other way that works).

It is יהוה who gives you "TO EAT OF THE TREE OF LIFE WHICH IS IN THE MIDST OF THE PARADISE OF יהוה." He that has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit, the Holy One says unto the churches (**all** religionists); To him that OVERCOMES the **evil mind-set** of this world will יהוה give "to eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the **paradise** of יהוה" (Revelation 2:7). Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the Kingdom of your Father, יהוה. Who has ears to hear, let him hear (Matthew 13:43).

❖ *How To Receive יהוה בן יהוה* ❖

---

He that has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit, the Holy One, יהוה בן יהוה, says unto the churches (and all religionists); He that overcomes the **evil mind-set** of this world shall not be hurt of the second death (Revelation 2:11).

He that has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit, the Holy One, יהוה בן יהוה, says unto the churches (and all religionists); To him that overcomes the **evil mind-set** of this world will יהוה give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written, which no man **knows** saving he that receives it (Revelation 2:17).

And יהוה בן יהוה says, he that overcomes the **evil mind-set** of this world, and **KEEPS HIS WORKS** unto the end of **evil rule**, to him will יהוה בן יהוה give power over the **nations** (Revelation 2:26). What are the works of יהוה? This is the work of יהוה, that you believe on יהוה בן יהוה whom He has sent (John 6:29).

❖ **Keep the Commandments of יהוה** ❖

In order to receive יהוה בן יהוה, you must **keep** the commandments of יהוה, and do these things that are pleasing in His sight. And this is His

❖ *How to Overcome the World* ❖

---

commandment, That you should believe on the name of His Son, יהוה בן יהוה, and love one another, as He gave you commandment. And he that **keeps** the commandments of יהוה dwells in Him, and He in you. And hereby you **know** that יהוה abides in you, by the Spirit of the Holy One, יהוה בן יהוה, which יהוה has given you (1 John 3:22-24).

If you want to enter into life, **keep the commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה. For example, you shall do no murder, you shall not commit adultery, you shall not steal, you shall not bear false witness, **Honor** your father and your mother: and, You shall love your **neighbor** as yourself (Matthew 19:17-19).

❖ **Overcome the Evil Mind-Set** ❖

When you overcome the **evil mind-set** of this world and receive יהוה בן יהוה, you have great rewards. He that overcomes the **evil mind-set** of this world, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and יהוה בן יהוה will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but He will confess his name before His Father, יהוה, and before His angels. He that has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit, the Holy One,

יהוה בן יהוה, says unto the churches (and all religions) (Revelation 3:5, 6).

It is now time for you to be glad and rejoice, and give honor to יהוה בן יהוה: for the consummation of salvation is here, and you must make yourself ready to receive יהוה בן יהוה (Revelation 19:7). יהוה is ready to forgive you for transgressing His **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes**.

יהוה בן יהוה makes a promise and says, "Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of My God, יהוה, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the **name** of My God, יהוה, and the name of the city of My God, יהוה, WHICH is New Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from My God, יהוה: and I WILL WRITE UPON HIM MY NEW NAME. He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches" (Revelation 3:12, 13).

All sorts of wonderful promises are made to those who become overcomers of the **evil mind-set** of this world, and receive יהוה בן יהוה; you will be permitted to sit with יהוה בן יהוה in His throne. יהוה בן יהוה says, "To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with Me in My throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with My Father, יהוה, in His throne" (Revelation 3:21).



When you receive יהוה בן יהוה and overcome the **evil mind-set** of this world, יהוה בן יהוה says, “I appoint unto you a kingdom, as My Father, יהוה, has appointed unto Me; That you may eat and drink at My table in My Kingdom, and sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel” (Luke 22:29-30). In fact, you shall judge the world as the **saints** of יהוה (1 Corinthians 6:2).

In summation, יהוה says, “He that overcomes the **evil mind-set** of this world and receives יהוה בן יהוה shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be My son” (Revelation 21:7).

Those who do not overcome the **evil mind-set** of this world are included among the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, which shall have their part in the lake which burns with fire and brimstone: which is the second death (Revelation 21:8). That is what you will get if you stick with ignoring יהוה בן יהוה long enough.

You are free to have the best in יהוה or suffer His terrible destruction. Hallelu Yahweh that you can have whichever one you really want.

יהוה בן יהוה says, "These things I am speaking unto you, that in Me you might have peace. In the world of **evil rule** you shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world" (John 16:33), and you are overcomers when you receive, accept, and obey יהוה בן יהוה.

The Holy Bible reveals that those who receive יהוה בן יהוה are more than conquerors in all things through יהוה בן יהוה that loves you (Romans 8:37). By contrast, in the world of **evil rule**, you have to fight constantly to maintain and improve your position in life. Satan teaches you to enter his rat-race and become the number one rat. Do you want to enter or remain a part of Satan's contest? You have the best alternative in יהוה בן יהוה.

You are free to trade in your former wretchedness, poverty-strickenness, sorrowfulness for certain **victory, holiness, righteousness, peace, and joy** in יהוה בן יהוה. Here is how: Give up your **evil mind-set** of this world and receive יהוה בן יהוה.

The one thing you are lacking in your life is יהוה בן יהוה. Without יהוה בן יהוה, you are weak, unhealthy, powerless, unsound, lame, etc. You do not have

to be poor in spirit or in need. יהוה בן יהוה can become your strength, life, health, blessing, wisdom, etc.

### ❖ An Offer to the Wise-Hearted ❖

יהוה makes an offer that the **wise-hearted** will accept. In 2 Corinthians 12:9, יהוה בן יהוה says, “My grace is sufficient for you: for My strength is made perfect in **weakness**.” Most gladly therefore should you rather glory in your infirmities, that the power of יהוה בן יהוה may rest upon you. When you accept this truth with understanding, you will actually take pleasure in your infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for the sake of יהוה בן יהוה (2 Corinthians 12:10). Why? Because it is good to be strong with the strength of יהוה בן יהוה instead of your own.

It is a great blessing for your life to be under the management of יהוה בן יהוה, who says, “Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the **kingdom** of heaven.” In other words, it is a blessing to realize that you are created to practice the principles of stewardship in the Kingdom of יהוה. You are created to be a steward, trustee, and

chief servant of יהוה. But you cannot be that until you give up the mind-set of this evil world of Satan. You must place yourself in a position to contain יהוה בן יהוה and all His great abundance for the needs of others to be met through your ministering יהוה בן יהוה to them.

The wisdom of יהוה makes you a faithful, loyal, trustworthy, and moral steward. When יהוה appointed Solomon to be king over Israel, He made available to him unlimited resources. יהוה encouraged Solomon to request whatever he desired and assured him that it would be his. Solomon asked for wisdom to be a good ruler of the people of יהוה. In asking nothing for himself, he put himself in a position of a **FAITHFUL STEWARD**. As a result, יהוה gave Solomon long life and untold wealth and blessings. יהוה בן יהוה is come as the Good Ruler of the people of יהוה.

Blessed BE יהוה, the God and Father of the Lord, יהוה בן יהוה, who has blessed those who receive יהוה בן יהוה with all spiritual blessings in heavenly PLACES in יהוה בן יהוה: according as יהוה has chosen you in Him before the foundation of the world, that you should be holy and without blame before Him in love: Having predestinated you unto the adoption of children by יהוה בן יהוה to

Himself, according to the good pleasure of His will. To the praise of the glory of His grace, wherein He has made you accepted in the beloved. In whom you have redemption through the blood of יהוה בן יהוה, shed on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts.**

Through יהוה בן יהוה you have the forgiveness of transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, according to the riches of His grace; Wherein יהוה has abounded toward you in all wisdom and prudence; Having made **known** unto you the mystery of His **will**, according to His good pleasure which He has purposed in Himself: That in the dispensation of the fullness of times, He might gather together in one all things in יהוה בן יהוה, both which are in heaven, and which are on earth; EVEN in Him: In whom also you have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated according to the purpose of יהוה who works all things after the counsel of His own will: That you should be to the praise of His glory, who first trusted in יהוה בן יהוה.

The teaching of this Scripture is clear: יהוה בן יהוה died on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts** for all. יהוה בן יהוה is the propitiation for your sins of transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה,

and not for yours only, but also for the whole world (1 John 2:2). Therefore, the ministry of יהוה בן יהוה that He did on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts** is intended for all. Repeatedly, יהוה says that, "Whosoever believes in יהוה בן יהוה can obtain salvation, **eternal life**."

For יהוה so loved the world, that He gave His **only begotten Son**, that whosoever believes in יהוה בן יהוה should not perish, but have everlasting life. For יהוה sent not His Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through יהוה בן יהוה might be saved. He that believes on יהוה בן יהוה is not condemned: but he that believes not is condemned already, because he has not believed in the **name** of the only begotten Son of יהוה (John 3:16-18).

The Father, יהוה, loves the Son, יהוה בן יהוה, and has given all things into His hand. He that believes on the Son, יהוה בן יהוה, has everlasting life: and he that believes not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of יהוה abides on him (John 3:35, 36).

To יהוה בן יהוה give all the prophets witness, that through His name whosoever believes in יהוה בן יהוה shall receive remission of sins (sin is the

transgression of the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה [1 John 3:4; Acts 10:43]).

To come to יהוה בן יהוה is an invitation to all, and all who hear the gospel of יהוה בן יהוה are responsible and without excuse to either accept or reject יהוה בן יהוה. If you perish while transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, you are condemned as a result of your own choice.

A man that is an heretic, unbeliever, and dissenter after the first and second admonition still rejects; **Know** that he that is such is subverted, corrupt, and depraved, and transgresses the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, being condemned of himself (Titus 3:10, 11).

You that trust in יהוה בן יהוה after hearing the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation, are blessed. After you believe in יהוה בן יהוה, you are sealed with the Holy Spirit of יהוה, which is the earnest of your inheritance until the redemption (Ephesians 1:13-14).

It is clear that in Ephesians, Chapter One, יהוה speaks of two inheritances: yours in יהוה בן יהוה and His in you. It is important to remember that of יהוה

are you in יהוה בן יהוה, who of יהוה is made unto you wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption: That, according as it is written, He that glorieth, let him glory in יהוה בן יהוה (1 Corinthians 1:30, 31).

❖ Remember ❖

You must always remember, that as a steward of יהוה, you are required to be true, incorruptible, and honest. You can be trusted with everything, **whatever** יהוה sees fit to give you. As a steward of יהוה, you are happy with whatever He gives you to do. You realize it must be heaven's best, because יהוה בן יהוה in you is heaven's best--and you are complete in Him, which is the head of all principality and power (Colossians 2:10).

Why are the people of יהוה so reluctant to accept **salvation** from transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה? Some answers are pride, willful disobedience, and love for the world.

יהוה בן יהוה teaches, Love not the world, neither the things THAT ARE in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father, יהוה, is not in him. For



all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, יהוה, but is of the world. And the world will pass away, and the lust thereof: but he that does the will of יהוה abides for ever (1 John 2:15-17).

You must admit that in time passed you walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now works in the children of disobedience (Ephesians 2:2): which **keeps** you poverty-stricken in a set of filthy rags. As children of disobedience, your ego pushes your pride into believing Satan's lies, the most subtle which is "you can get along without יהוה." This attitude **keeps** you in a position to miss heaven's best blessings.

Many people of יהוה sincerely desire the submissive spirit which is essential for salvation, but they are not aware of how to check on their true state before יהוה. They often think they are surrendered when deep underneath they are still primarily interested in their own selves.

You must ask יהוה to show you a way of checking your selfish motivations. Selfish motivation will manifest itself in fearfulness, panic, suspicion, worry,

jealousy, etc. In other words, anytime DIS-EASE sets in, you can be sure that you are manifesting selfish motivations. You react only when your false ego is encroached upon. Any time you find yourself reacting, you can detect the presence of the self-centered life, and the end of the self-centered life is death. The **evil** world of Satan demands your all in order to maintain as well as improve your position. The results are nonsuccess, disappointment, and nonfulfillment.

Almighty יהוה offers you perfected sainthood. Both the Old Testament and New Testament support you becoming perfect. יהוה appeared to our father ABRAHAM, and said unto him, I am the Almighty God, יהוה, walk before Me, and be thou perfect (Genesis 17:1). The New Testament of your Lord and Savior, יהוה בן יהוה, says, Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect (Matthew 5:48). So, do not allow the **angels** of Satan to teach you that a state of perfection among the saints of יהוה is not required. The **angels** of Satan teach against the Scriptures of יהוה.

Clearly Satan and his angels are against the high calling of יהוה. It is understood that you have not already obtained perfection. However, you must press towards the mark of perfection, which is the prize of the high calling of יהוה in

יהוה בן יהוה (Philippians 3:12, 14). You may take comfort in the fact that there is hope for everyone because יהוה בן יהוה is your completeness.

When you accept יהוה בן יהוה as your Shepherd, He makes you lie down in beautiful green pastures where the joyful abundant life is yours. When you submit to the authority of יהוה בן יהוה, He leads you beside the still waters.

## *How to Receive יהוה בן יהוה: Overcome the World*



### ❖ A New Start in Life ❖

יהוה בן יהוה, called the last Adam, gives you a new start in life, a clean record, and a new **glorious name** written in heaven. יהוה בן יהוה teaches you to give up “**self-centered individualism**” that He may be magnified through you. You must be willing to be nothing in order to show forth His everything. You can watch for quick results whenever יהוה is given charge of your life with no strings attached. When יהוה is in charge of your life, everyone benefits.

First Thessalonians 5:16-22 clearly states how to follow that which is good and maintain the stewardship position: Rejoice evermore. Pray without ceasing. In

every thing give thanks: for this is the will of יהוה in יהוה בן יהוה concerning you. Quench not the Spirit. Despise not the prophecies of יהוה. Prove all things; hold fast that which is good. Abstain from all appearance of evil.

Proverbs 3:5, 6 says: Trust in יהוה with all your heart, and lean not unto your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him (as your God and Savior), and He will direct your paths. Then whatever you do, you will be the will of יהוה in action.

Real liberty is found only in יהוה בן יהוה. If the Son therefore shall make you free, you shall be free indeed (John 8:36)--free from trouble, distress, affliction, oppression, etc., and free to enter into your own inheritance in יהוה בן יהוה.

When this evil world fails--and it will--read the directions in the Holy Bible of יהוה and follow them to victory.

Ask יהוה בן יהוה to make you willing to be willing to be His will in action. When you receive יהוה בן יהוה and overcome the world, you realize that יהוה is the Judge. יהוה shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earth, that He may judge His people (Psalm 50:4). And the heavens shall declare His righteousness: for

יהוה is Judge Himself (Psalm 50:6).

Offer unto יהוה thanksgiving; and pay your vows unto the most High, יהוה:  
And call upon Me in the day of trouble: I will deliver you, and you shall glorify Me  
(Psalm 50:14, 15).

After you receive יהוה בן יהוה and overcome the **world**, you realize that  
יהוה בן יהוה can do anything but fail. After all, יהוה is a God for whom nothing  
is impossible.

When you get into a difficult situation, יהוה is the only One you can depend  
on for deliverance. יהוה is always faithful in **keeping** His word. Whenever you take  
it literally and apply it to a situation, you find יהוה keeping His promises: Offer unto  
יהוה thanksgiving; and pay your vows unto the most High, יהוה: And call upon  
Me in the day of trouble: I will deliver you, and you shall glorify Me (Psalm 50:14,  
15).

**Gentiles, heathens, infidels, secularists, unbelievers** do not offer their  
thanksgiving to יהוה. **Gentiles, heathens, infidels, secularists, and unbelievers** do  
not pay their vows unto the most High, יהוה. Therefore, **Gentiles, heathens,**

**infidels, secularists, and unbelievers** are not entitled to call upon יהוה in the day of trouble and be delivered. Nobody brings them righteousness, peace, and joy.

Maybe you never became a child of יהוה, and you have transgressed His laws. You can affirm to יהוה בן יהוה that you believe He is the Son of יהוה who died on the cross of **judicial murder** for your sins of transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה and rose from the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel**. You can ask יהוה בן יהוה to take over your life in a powerful way now that you are ready to relinquish all of it to Him. Once you have done all of that, you can begin to live in the benefits promised in Psalm 50:14, 15 the next time you get in trouble. You can thank יהוה, pay your vows unto Him, and expect Him to deliver you in time of trouble. Then you can glorify יהוה.

It is now time for you to thank יהוה בן יהוה for dying on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts** for your sins of transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה (1 John 3:4). It is time for you to be sorry for having turned away from יהוה בן יהוה much of your life. It is now time for you to turn your life over to יהוה בן יהוה, and invite יהוה בן יהוה to live in you in

❖ *How To Receive יהוה בן יהוה: Overcome the World* ❖

---

a powerful way. It is now time to thank יהוה בן יהוה for forgiving you for all you have ever done against Him. Ask יהוה בן יהוה to let His cleansing blood purify you, and let you from this day walk in His Spirit.

Ask יהוה בן יהוה to take over every area of your life, and make it operate according to His perfect plan and purpose. Thank You, יהוה בן יהוה. Selah.

Those who receive יהוה בן יהוה and overcome the world **keep** the **commandments** of יהוה. For this is the love of יהוה, that we **keep** His **commandments**: and His **commandments** are not grievous (1 John 5:3).

For whatsoever is born of יהוה overcometh the world. Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believes that יהוה בן יהוה is the Son of יהוה? (1 John 5:5).

❖ **Justification for Salvation** ❖

יהוה בן יהוה provides the only method of **justification** for salvation. What is it? The **answer** is, if you shall confess with your mouth the Lord, יהוה בן יהוה, and shall believe in your heart that יהוה has raised Him from the **spiritually dead**



lost sheep of the house of Israel, you shall be saved (Romans 10:9).

Everything in the world as you **know** it functions according to certain specific divine laws “of ” יהוה. Almighty יהוה is the Creator of all laws of physics which govern the world. Therefore, יהוה is the Causer of all things that happen. And whether or not you choose to go along with the laws of יהוה makes no difference at all in the outcome.

For instance, the “law of gravity” says, if you jump from a tall skyscraper without a parachute, you will be hurt real bad (most likely death is the result). Now, you may not like that idea. It may debunk every doctrine you ever had. But, the “law of gravity” is completely impervious to adverse opinions. And it is no respecter of persons. The “law of gravity” is not going to repeal itself for anyone.

יהוה, who created everything, is responsible for the way things work in the natural realm. יהוה is the Author of the principles that govern **spiritual** things, too. יהוה has written these things in the Holy Bible so that you can learn to distinguish between right and wrong and how to govern your life accordingly.

יהוה says if you want the best out of life, you must obey His **commandments**,

**judgments, laws, and statutes.** If you want pain, tears, suffering, and misery, you can go ahead and do your own thing in serving Satan, whose end is the lake which burns with fire and brimstone (Revelation 21:8).

### ❖ Your Rights As A Child of יהוה ❖

The Holy Bible (KJV) tells you all about your rights and privileges as a child of יהוה. They are yours to enjoy if you are the right kind of person.

There are only two types of people in the world--those who have been born **again** into the **knowledge** of יהוה and obey His **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** and those who are the “**disobedient children of Satan.**” Those who obey the will of יהוה are entitled to the inheritance and are the **agents** of יהוה בן יהוה to tell others the **Good News** of the Kingdom of יהוה.

Therefore, if any man BE in יהוה בן יהוה, He is a **new creature**: old things are passed away; behold, **all** things are become new. And all things ARE of יהוה, who has reconciled you to Himself by יהוה בן יהוה, and is come to reconcile every nation, kindred, and tongue (2 Corinthians 5:17, 18; Revelation 5:9). It is the

privilege of every child of יהוה to become brand-new. It does not matter how big a mess you have made of your life, you inherit a brand-new life when you invite יהוה בן יהוה to take over. From then on, you are somebody special, entitled to special treatment.

When you invite יהוה בן יהוה to take over your life, **old** things are passed away; behold, all things are become new. And all things are of יהוה (2 Corinthians 5:17, 18). That means that nothing that happens to you is ever happenstance after you invite יהוה בן יהוה to take over your life. He is in charge of everything. Before you receive יהוה בן יהוה and overcome the world, you have to settle for whatever evil comes along, and you have no real basis to complain, because you should not be in that miserable heathen, unbelieving, pagan, demon-worshiper classification to begin with. All that יהוה בן יהוה bought for you on the cross of **judicial murder** in U. S. courts, New Jerusalem on earth, is yours through obedience to the **will** of יהוה.

As a child of יהוה, you are entitled to receive special treatment because you have a firsthand, living relationship with your heavenly Father, יהוה, who made all things and owns them still. That special relationship is available through only one

Person, יהוה. No one else can get you into heaven and give you **eternal life**.

I am the way, the truth, and the life, יהוה בן יהוה says, and if you want to know יהוה as your Heavenly Father, you have to approach יהוה through Me (John 14:6). There is no other way.

If you do not like that arrangement, you can forget about being a child of יהוה, because the power to be a child of יהוה is given only to those who receive יהוה בן יהוה. John 1:12 clearly says, But as many as receive יהוה בן יהוה, to them gives He power to become the sons of יהוה, EVEN to them that believe on His name, יהוה בן יהוה. When there is only one doorway into a relationship with יהוה, if you do not like that doorway, you will have to go without.

To get into New Jerusalem, you have to enter in through יהוה בן יהוה. The world of that old Serpent, called the devil, offers all kinds of other options. Many of them are very appealing, many of them look very attractive. They all have one thing in common: none of them work.

In the world of Satan, people are aimlessly running around here and there over the Earth, without accomplishing anything of lasting value. They keep trying to

attach themselves to something, or trying to attach something to themselves, to find happiness and completeness. But they will never make it, until they attach themselves to יהוה בן יהוה.

יהוה בן יהוה says, Only in Me will you find happiness and completeness. If I am missing from your life, you can search the world over, you can try all the options of Satan, but nothing else can fill that spot in your life where I belong.

Until you receive יהוה בן יהוה and overcome the world, you only have an empty life. You may not realize it, but it is true all the same. Whether you are positive or negative in your outlook, whether you are from prison or an Ivy League school, whether you live in a poor house or a rich house, it makes no difference. Without יהוה בן יהוה, your life is empty. It cannot be anything else.

### ❖ Are You Ready to Accept יהוה בן יהוה ? ❖

If you have not received יהוה בן יהוה and overcame the world, are you ready to take the first step in entering into a full, meaningful life as a child of יהוה with something to offer the world of empty darkness? Are you ready to accept יהוה

יהוה בן

You can turn to יהוה בן יהוה right now and accept Him and ask יהוה בן יהוה to make Himself real to you. You may pray to יהוה בן יהוה, and confess your sorrow about the mess you have made of your life. That you want to turn away from all the wrong things you have ever done, and all the wrong things you have ever been. Ask יהוה בן יהוה to forgive you for all that. Wash away the evil filthiness that is down inside of you.

Thank יהוה בן יהוה that He has the power to change your life to righteousness. Thank יהוה בן יהוה for choosing you, actually picked you as a part of the human race, to come into a higher order of life, life everlasting. Thank יהוה בן יהוה that He has gotten your attention long enough to interest you in trying it His way.

Ask יהוה בן יהוה to take over the management of your life, your affairs, everything about you. Take over the decision making, because you have not done too well on your own. Take over all parts of your life, **knowing** you must surrender all. Thank יהוה בן יהוה for understanding how hard it is for you to give up yourself.

And now, ask יהוה בן יהוה to move into your heart and make Himself real inside of you and fill your awful emptiness. Ask יהוה בן יהוה to take away your uncertainty, your anxiety, your deadness, your need for alcohol and pills. Ask יהוה בן יהוה to take away your terrible resentment that life is such a mess and such a drag. Just reverse everything.

Thank יהוה בן יהוה for His promise that whosoever shall call on the **name** of יהוה בן יהוה shall be saved. Thank יהוה בן יהוה for saving you and manifesting Himself in you. Thank יהוה בן יהוה.

Rejoice that you are now of the people of יהוה (of the **spiritual** house of Israel), that your uncertainty is gone forever, that you are born of the Spirit of יהוה בן יהוה. Confess that you are ready to learn whatever יהוה בן יהוה wants to teach you so you can become and remain a true child of יהוה. Ask all of this in the name of יהוה בן יהוה.

Behold, יהוה בן יהוה says, I send the promise of My Father, יהוה, upon you: but first be patient until you be endued with power from on high. For you shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and you shall be

witnesses unto Me both in AMERICA, and unto the uttermost part of the earth (Luke 24:49; Acts 1:8).

Do you feel like a child of יהוה? Feelings are fine, but they are not reliable. When you receive יהוה בן יהוה and overcome the world, you have the privilege of depending on the truth of the word of יהוה, not on your feelings. The word of יהוה says you are a new creature because you invited יהוה בן יהוה to come into your life and take over.

As you begin to follow the teachings of יהוה בן יהוה, obey the will of יהוה, and practice His **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes**, fantastic things will begin to happen in your life. It will get so good, you will want to run out and tell everybody.

But do not do it right away. First, you should enter the school of יהוה בן יהוה and learn of Him; for He is meek and lowly in heart: and you shall find rest unto your souls. For His school is easy, and His burden is spiritual light and understanding (Matthew 11:28-30). First, you should study from the "Tree of Life" and wait for "the power" to come upon you. THEN you will be prepared to go tell



everybody.

בן יהוה יהוה will teach you all you need to know. After that, בן יהוה יהוה says, I want you to get busy working on the great commission, telling everybody about Me. But first you must wait for something else to happen: to be filled with the Holy Ghost (Reference Book: *I Am Not Ashamed of the Gospel of Christ: The Holy Ghost Revealed* by יהוה בן יהוה).

Under the **evil rule** of Satan, you are not accustomed to waiting around for anything. The world of Satan teaches you to seek instant gratification. As a disciple of יהוה בן יהוה, you will wait and qualify yourself according to His instructions. You must come to understand that your own power is not good enough to accomplish your assignment. You must accept the reality that יהוה בן יהוה **knows** best.

While you wait, you must improve your life through obedience to the **will** of יהוה and by obeying His **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes**. You must stay in one accord, with all prayer and supplication, and wait for the promise of the Father, יהוה, Which you hear of יהוה בן יהוה: for you shall B-APT-IZED with the Holy Ghost. You may rest assured that יהוה בן יהוה is come to restore

again the Kingdom to Israel (Acts 1:4-6).

You are born again when you receive יהוה בן יהוה and overcome the world of Satan. יהוה בן יהוה will give you the power needed to turn the world upside down: from evil to righteousness.

The children of יהוה will move at the right time and forge ahead without obstacles. From this day forward, the world will be a different place. Why? Because the children of יהוה will have received the training they need to handle their part in the great commission. Without the Holy Spirit of יהוה בן יהוה, you might just as well forget about trying to live like a child of יהוה. You will never make it on your own.

## *How to Receive יהוה בן יהוה and Overcome the World*



❖ Ask יהוה In the Name of יהוה בן יהוה ❖

How can you get the fullness of the Holy Spirit of יהוה in your life? In Luke 11:9-13, יהוה בן יהוה tells you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and you shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. For every one that asks receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or if he ask a fish, will he for a fish give him a serpent? Or if he shall ask an egg, will he offer him a scorpion? If you then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall your heavenly Father, יהוה, give the Holy Spirit to them that

ask Him?

All you have to do is ask יהוה in the name of His Son, יהוה בן יהוה, for His Holy Spirit. Once you graduate from the school of יהוה בן יהוה and you are equipped with the fullness of the Holy Spirit of יהוה, then you are ready to go and do all the things the Bible recommends for you to live by as the children of יהוה.

Most of the things you are supposed to do as a child of יהוה are quite different from what you have done up to now. For instance, the Bible says that the children of יהוה are to give thanks for everything. Giving thanks always for all things unto יהוה in the name of יהוה בן יהוה. Before you accepted יהוה בן יהוה, you might have been thankful for the things you liked, but never for the things you did not like. You moaned and grieved about the things you did not like. When things got really bad, you got mad and cursed.

It may seem illogical, but have you ever prayed for those who persecute you? You must study the **deep wisdom** of יהוה בן יהוה, who says, you have heard that it has been said, you shall love your neighbor, and hate your enemy. But I say unto you (that love the foundation of peace), Love your enemies, bless them that curse

you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you; That you may be the children of your Father, יהוה, which is in heaven: for He makes **His sun** to rise on the evil and on the good, and sends rain on the **just** and on the unjust. For if you love them which love you, what reward have you? do not even the tax collectors the same? And if you salute your brethren only, what do you more THAN OTHERS? do not even the tax collectors so? Be therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect (Matthew 5:43-48).

You shall not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of your people, but you shall love your neighbor as yourself: I AM יהוה (Leviticus 19:18).

Say not, I will recompense evil; BUT wait on יהוה, and He shall save you (Proverbs 20:22).

Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men. If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men. Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but RATHER give place unto wrath: for it is written, vengeance is Mine; I will repay, saith יהוה (Romans 12:17-19).

Say not, I will do so to him as he has done to me: I will render to the man

according to his work (Proverbs 24:29).

Our God, יהוה, says, To Me BELONGETH vengeance, and recompense; their foot shall slide in DUE time: for the day of their calamity is at hand, and things that shall come upon them make haste (Deuteronomy 32:35). If I whet My glittering sword, and My hand take hold on judgment; I will render vengeance to My enemies, and will reward them that hate Me (Deuteronomy 32:41).

Before you received יהוה בן יהוה and overcame the world and became a child of יהוה, you did not dream of praying for your persecutors, you **knocked** their heads off. They had it coming. And you felt good about doing it. יהוה בן יהוה is come to establish the Kingdom of Peace.

The children of יהוה are different, all right, and so are the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** that you must live by. After you receive יהוה בן יהוה and overcome the world, you will see how the rules of יהוה work out in real life experiences. And maybe you will be encouraged to step out in faith and begin to live the “**new way of life**” and enjoy holy and righteous adventures in יהוה בן יהוה.

But first you must enter the school of יהוה בן יהוה, learn of Him, and get a **true holy** education in יהוה. The children of יהוה cannot get along without it.

Have you ever heard of the Holy Spirit of יהוה? Have you received the Holy Spirit of יהוה in your own life? Have you received the Holy Ghost since you believed? (Acts 19:2) (Reference Book: *I Am Not Ashamed of the Gospel of Christ: The Holy Ghost Revealed* by יהוה בן יהוה). Do you believe in יהוה בן יהוה? If the answer to these questions is NO! then something most important is missing in your life.

The only true Baptizer is יהוה בן יהוה, and He is eager to fill you with His Spirit so you can be of the best possible use to Him. יהוה בן יהוה says, Ask, and you will receive.

It is time for you to thank יהוה בן יהוה that He has made provision for everything you need to live like a child of יהוה. You should praise יהוה בן יהוה that He does everything so perfectly. Ask יהוה בן יהוה to baptize you with His Holy Spirit. You need that power. Ask יהוה בן יהוה to bless you with the power to be a witness wherever He sends you.

Ask יהוה בן יהוה to make you whole and complete. Ask יהוה בן יהוה to give you every gift of His Holy Spirit that you will need to do His will perfectly throughout the Earth as it is in heaven. You must ask these things in the **name** of יהוה בן יהוה, and **know** this is His will for you, and therefore thank יהוה בן יהוה right now.

❖ **Be Renewed In the Knowledge of יהוה בן יהוה** ❖

Praise the wonderful **name** of יהוה בן יהוה, Who, being in the form of יהוה, thinks it not robbery to be equal with יהוה: But made Himself of no reputation, and took upon Him the form of a servant, and is made in the likeness of men: And being found in fashion as a man, He humbled Himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts**.

Wherefore יהוה has highly exalted Him, and given Him a **NAME** which is **above** every name: That at the name of יהוה בן יהוה every knee should bow, of **THINGS in heaven**, and **THINGS in earth**, and **THINGS** under the earth; And **THAT** every tongue should confess that יהוה בן יהוה is **LORD**, to the glory of יהוה, the Father (Philippians 2:6-11).



This passage deals with the **DEITY** of יהוה בן יהוה which was evidenced prior to His incarnation and continued through His death on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts**. יהוה בן יהוה says, I and My Father, יהוה, are **ONE** (John 10:30), thus being equal to יהוה.

יהוה בן יהוה has proved in His incarnation and death on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts** that He is still **DEITY**. In other words, in becoming a human being, יהוה בן יהוה did not become less than **DEITY**.

**YOU MUST BE RENEWED IN THE KNOWLEDGE OF יהוה בן יהוה** יהוה is your life, and has appeared as promised (Genesis 15:13-14). When you receive יהוה בן יהוה and overcome the world, then shall you also appear with Him in glory (Colossians 3:4).

It is most important that you **mortify** therefore of your members (bring your evil ways under control), such as fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection (vile affections: men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burning in their lust one toward another [Romans 1:26]), evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry: For which things' sake the wrath of יהוה comes on the children of

disobedience: In the which you also walked some time, when you lived in them. But now you also put off all these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy communication out of your mouth. Lie not one to another, seeing that you have put off the **old man** with his deeds; and put on the **new mind-set**, which is renewed in the **knowledge** of יהוה after the image of יהוה בן יהוה that created you (Colossians 3:5-10).

❖ **Salvation: The Name יהוה בן יהוה** ❖

The **purpose** of the Holy Bible is written that you might believe that יהוה בן יהוה is the Christ, the Son of יהוה; and that believing you might have life through His name (John 20:31).

There is no salvation in any other name but יהוה בן יהוה: for there is none other **name** under heaven given among men, whereby you must be saved (Acts 4:12).

You that receive יהוה בן יהוה and overcome the world are a chosen vessel unto יהוה, to publish His name before the Gentiles, and kings, and the children of Israel (Acts 9:15). Yes, even Gentiles may receive the Holy Spirit of יהוה when they receive יהוה בן יהוה and overcome the world (Acts 15:14-18). For

whosoever shall call upon the name of יהוה בן יהוה shall be saved (Romans 10:13).

יהוה בן יהוה is **superior** to angels, being made so much better than the angels, as He has by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they (Hebrews 1:4).

So, declare the **name** of יהוה בן יהוה unto your brethren, in the midst of the church sing praises unto Him (Hebrews 2:12).

יהוה בן יהוה says, Him that overcometh the world will I make a pillar in the temple of My God, יהוה, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the **NAME** of My God, יהוה, and the name of the city of My God, יהוה, WHICH is New Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from My God, יהוה: and I **WILL WRITE UPON HIM** My new **name**. He that has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit of יהוה says unto the churches and all religions (Revelation 3:12, 13).

It is a blessing to praise the wonderful name of יהוה, for His goodness to the children of man. Ask יהוה בן יהוה to give you His Spirit, His **power**, and His **presence**. Pray that יהוה בן יהוה will qualify you for an assignment to go forth

into the world with the gospel of the Kingdom of יהוה. Ask יהוה בן יהוה to bless you to function as His people ought to function in the power of His Holy Spirit. Pray to יהוה בן יהוה that the spiritually sick will be healed, the spiritually blind will see, the spiritually deaf will hear, and that unbelievers will become believers praising יהוה בן יהוה.

Do you accept and believe the word of יהוה? Are you ready to go by the word of יהוה? The children of יהוה go by the word of יהוה. יהוה בן יהוה will give His Holy Spirit to those who ask Him. If you do your part--asking--you can depend on it that He will do His part--giving.

### ❖ Be Followers of the Laws of יהוה ❖

For a lot of people, the natural tendency after they come into the **knowledge** of יהוה and accept יהוה בן יהוה is to go and tell everybody all about it. You naturally want everybody you **know** to accept the **knowledge** of יהוה also. Your first shock is your family and friends do not look interested. They look scared, like maybe you lost it. They back off and seem uncomfortable in your presence. Pretty soon it is obvious, even to you, that they do not like you any more.

Someone has said that people newly filled with the **knowledge** of יהוה ought to be locked up for about six months until they cool off just a little. They are not far wrong in some cases. In other cases, six months would not be long enough.

People newly **baptized** into the **knowledge** of יהוה have a tendency to think they can straighten out the whole world with one statement. They often act as if their own improvement has been a “by-their-own bootstraps accomplishment” instead of a **MIRACLE** for which יהוה should get credit.

Simply put, it is much better to keep your mouth shut at first. Do not give any **answers** until people **ask** questions. You must earn the right to be heard. People will begin to ask questions, once they see the “**new life**” manifested in you by your actions.

The children of יהוה will keep their mouths shut until the time is ripe to tell the **news** with great effect.

People will notice when all of a sudden, you look happy all the time. They will want to **know**, what happened? Do not say anything just yet. Wait until they truly want to **know**. If you are patient for just a little while, they will come openly, “Would

you mind telling me why you are so peaceful, happy, and studious?"

Then you will have a captive audience--but not because you have backed THEM into a corner. They will have **you** there. Then you can tell them with the **catalog**, "The Wonderful World of יהוה"; "The Web Site"; "The Universe of יהוה" TV Show. They will not just listen politely, they will hang on every word. They will not miss a single syllable.

Now this is very important, they may not be ready yet for the fullness of this blessing in their own life, but you do not need to try to talk them into it. That is not your job. The Holy Spirit of יהוה will take care of that when the time comes, if you keep out of His way and let יהוה take care of His own business.

Meanwhile, the most important thing for you to do is to keep cooperating with the Holy Spirit of יהוה, so that you will not lose what you have before the other people are ready for the Holy Spirit of יהוה for themselves. They will be watching to see if your "**new life**" is permanent or something that will disappear when adversity comes your way. That is how it is. You are going to be watched like never before.

Be ye therefore followers of יהוה, as dear children: And walk in love, as יהוה בן יהוה also has loved you, and has given Himself for you an offering and a sacrifice to יהוה for a sweet-smelling savor (Ephesians 5:1, 2).

Be ye therefore followers of the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, That you may be the children of your Father, יהוה, which is in heaven (Matthew 5:45).

Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father, יהוה, which is in heaven is perfect (Matthew 5:48).

The **angels** of Satan are teachers of religion who preach against you being perfect; they also teach against the perfect laws of יהוה. יהוה בן יהוה reveals what the Holy Bible of Almighty יהוה says: The law of the Lord, יהוה, is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of יהוה is sure, making wise the simple. The statutes of יהוה ARE right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of יהוה is pure, enlightening the eyes. The fear of יהוה is clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of יהוה ARE true AND righteous altogether. More to be desired ARE THEY than gold, yes, than much fine gold: sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb.

Moreover by them is your servant warned: AND in keeping of them THERE is great reward (Psalm 19:7-11).

The angels of Satan teach against the laws of יהוה. But the Holy Bible of יהוה says, all His commandments are pure. They stand fast for ever and ever, AND ARE done in truth and uprightness (Psalm 111:7, 8). How can for ever and ever disappear? The word of our God, יהוה, shall stand for ever (Isaiah 40:8).

It is time for you to sing the song of Moses, the servant of יהוה, and the song of the Lamb, יהוה בן יהוה, saying, Great and marvelous ARE thy works, Lord God, יהוה, Almighty; just and true ARE thy ways, thou King of saints (Revelation 15:3).

The angels of Satan preach against the laws of יהוה. יהוה בן יהוה says, Think not that I am come to destroy the law of יהוה, or the prophets of יהוה: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfill. For truly I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled. Whosoever therefore shall break one of the least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the **kingdom** of heaven: but whosoever shall do and



teach THEM, the same shall be called great in the **kingdom** of heaven (Matthew 5:17-19).

The children of יהוה are commanded to follow the perfect laws of יהוה and be perfect. And when ABRAHAM was ninety years old and nine, יהוה appeared to ABRAHAM, and said unto him, I AM the Almighty God, יהוה; walk before Me, and be thou perfect (Genesis 17:1). Do you need another example? NOAH was a just man AND perfect in his generations, AND NOAH walked with יהוה (Genesis 6:9). NOAH was righteous before יהוה (Genesis 7:1).

Clearly, the religious angels of Satan are liars against the truth of יהוה, who teach the **laws** of יהוה do not count today. In contrast, the **angels** of Satan teach you to love and follow the corrupt laws of man, which have produced hunger, unemployment, misery, poverty, and bloodshed throughout the earth.

The **angels** of Satan have taught you to despise the poor. Do not rich men oppress you, and draw you before the judgment seats? (James 2:6).

Again, it is important that you be followers of יהוה as dear children and walk in the love of יהוה בן יהוה. Do you love יהוה בן יהוה? He says, "If you love

Me, **keep** My commandments” (John 14:15). “He that has My commandments, and **keeps** them, he it is that loves Me: and he that loves Me shall be loved of My Father, יהוה, and I will love him, and will manifest Myself to him” (John 14:21). The **commandments** of יהוה בן יהוה are the **commandments** of יהוה. For יהוה בן יהוה says, “I and My Father, יהוה, are one” (John 10:30).

Do you believe that יהוה בן יהוה is in the Father, יהוה, and that the Father, יהוה, is in יהוה בן יהוה? Do you believe the works of יהוה בן יהוה? יהוה בן יהוה says, “Truly, truly, I say unto you, He that believes on Me, the works that I do shall he do also” (John 14:10-12). Clearly you cannot **be** יהוה בן יהוה, but you must strive to be **LIKE HIM** and do His works.

You must NEVER give up. Why not? Because you have received mercy through יהוה בן יהוה. You must renounce the **evil ways** of Satan and the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of יהוה deceitfully; but you must manifest the truth of יהוה, commending yourselves to every man’s conscience in the sight of יהוה. But if the gospel of יהוה be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: In whom the god of this world has blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of יהוה בן יהוה, who

is the image of יהוה, should shine unto them (2 Corinthians 4:2-4).

You must never preach of yourself, but **preach** יהוה בן יהוה the Lord of creation. When you receive יהוה בן יהוה and overcome the **world**, you **know** that יהוה, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, has shined in your hearts, to GIVE the light of the **knowledge** of the glory of יהוה in the face of יהוה בן יהוה (2 Corinthians 4:5, 6).

### ❖ The Eternal Body ❖

But you have this treasure in “earthen vessels” (physical bodies), that the excellency of the power may be of יהוה, and not of you (2 Corinthians 4:7).

You must come to **know** that **when** you receive יהוה בן יהוה and overcome the world of Satan and your earthly house (this physical body) is dissolved, you have a building of יהוה, a house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens (2 Corinthians 5:1).

You come “to **know** intuitively” as a result of being a child of יהוה. It is the **knowledge** that accompanies the new birth in יהוה בן יהוה. You come to realize

that the Spirit is the real person found in the body. The body refers to the material portion of a person.

When you receive יהוה בן יהוה and overcome the world of Satan, you realize that though this earthly body will be “dissolved,” יהוה has promised that there will be a “building of יהוה.” This is a description of death of the mortal body, yet it is intended to be encouragement for the believer as you look at death. The basic idea is that יהוה has “built a new house” for the believer’s spirit which will be disembodied at the point of death, leaving the body remaining on Earth. This indicates that יהוה has “created something completely new,” the “eternal body.” There are two qualities of this new body that must be understood. First, it will be similar to the present one and identifiable, yet not identical because it is not to be made by human hands, but it is produced by יהוה.

In Mark 14:58, יהוה בן יהוה speaks of destroying the temple building in Miami, Florida, which was made by the hands of men, and in three days, building another, not made by man. יהוה בן יהוה is speaking of His body (the Nation of יהוה) following His resurrection from prison (both physically and spiritually).

❖ **New Life: The Light of יהוה בן יהוה** ❖

The light that people see in your “new life” is the **light** of יהוה בן יהוה in you. You must admit that you were in darkness before יהוה בן יהוה. Now that יהוה בן יהוה is come, you have the opportunity to be light in יהוה בן יהוה: therefore, you should walk as children of light: (For the fruit of the Spirit of יהוה בן יהוה is in all goodness and righteousness and truth;) Proving what is acceptable unto יהוה בן יהוה. After you receive יהוה בן יהוה and overcome the world of Satan, you should have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove THEM. For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of the wicked in secret. But all things that are reproved are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever does make manifest is light. Awake you that sleep, and arise from the spiritually dead, and יהוה בן יהוה shall give you light. See then that you walk circumspectly, discreetly, and cautiously, not as fools, but wise, Redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be not unwise, but understanding what the **will** of יהוה בן יהוה is (Ephesians 5:8-17).

“Light” represents a kind of energy that darkness cannot penetrate. Light is therefore superior to darkness within its range. Darkness, as an inferior energy, flees

when the light comes. Darkness is used to represent the “lower order” of man.

This example works in the spiritual realm. When you are praising יהוה and living according to His will, no confusion, complaining, or backbiting can come in to destroy peace, love, or harmony. The light, which is יהוה בן יהוה, **keeps** out all darkness.

When you begin to walk as “children of light,” it does not mean you will never make a mistake. יהוה does not make you perfect overnight, so when you stumble, do not think about resigning your membership in the Kingdom of יהוה. Tell יהוה you are sorry, ask Him to pick you up, brush you off, and head you in the right direction again.

If you say that you have no sin (that you have never transgressed the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה)--if you claim to make no mistake, you deceive yourselves, and the truth is not in you. But if you walk in the light, as יהוה is in the light, you have fellowship one with another, and the blood of יהוה בן יהוה (shed on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts**) the Son of יהוה cleans you from transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה (1 John 1:7, 8; 1 John 3:4).

It is unwise to carry the burden of transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה. All you need to do is repent for your disobedience and put your life in the hands of יהוה by obeying His will.

❖ **Show and Then Tell** ❖

All blessings are available for the enjoyment of the children of יהוה. And if you are wise enough to keep your mouth shut until someone asks you a question about your “new life,” you will be cooperating with יהוה in such a way that your family and friends will be able to receive the blessing of the Holy Spirit of יהוה. Then you can have fellowship together in a way that you have never had it before. You can be one of the big happy family of the children of יהוה. It is worth being quiet until others are ready to hear what you have to share. After you show your “new life” long enough, then you will have fruitful opportunities to tell it with your lips to ears and hearts that will be wide open for their blessing. **Show and then tell.**

Ask יהוה בן יהוה to forgive you for being such a big mouth about your “new life.” Confess that you have turned off the people you could have turned on if you

had waited for the proper timing instead of rushing in on your own. Ask בן יהוה to give you wisdom to **know** when to speak **and** when to **keep** silent. Ask יהוה to make you slow to speak until the right time. And then, ask בן יהוה to make every word you say be fruitful for His **kingdom**. Ask all things in the name of בן יהוה.

❖ Who Are the “Called” of יהוה? ❖

Witnessing the revelation of the glory of יהוה through believers is heavenly. The nations of earth have waited for the manifestation of the sons of יהוה (from the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel). יהוה בן יהוה is come to deliver the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel (the sons of יהוה) from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of יהוה. The nations of earth are aware that the whole creation is groaning and travailing in pain together until now. יהוה בן יהוה is come making intercession for the saints of יהוה according to the will of יהוה. You must come to **know** and **understand** that all things work together for good to them that love יהוה, to them who are “the” called according to HIS purpose (Romans 8:19, 21, 22, 27, 28).



Who are “the saints of יהוה,” “the elect of יהוה,” “the called of יהוה?” These are those who believe, receive, and accept יהוה בן יהוה as the Son of יהוה and obey His will. These agree that יהוה works “all” things together for good for those who love Him. The Holy Bible proves that יהוה works **ALL** things together for good for the children of יהוה.

Presently, the children of יהוה are suffering great difficulty at the hands of Satan, yet they are making great progress in helping to establish the eternal **Kingdom** of יהוה. How? By standing on the promises of יהוה.

For example, Almighty יהוה says, “Give ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak; and hear, O earth, the words of My mouth. My doctrine shall drop as the rain, My speech shall distil as the dew, as the small rain upon the tender herb, and as the showers upon the grass” (Deuteronomy 32:1, 2).

Almighty יהוה made this promise over 4,000 years ago, to be fulfilled in the last days of **evil rule**. So what happened? “The saints of יהוה,” “the elect of יהוה,” “the called of יהוה”; those who believe, receive, and accept יהוה בן יהוה as the Son of יהוה and obey His will, have pledged: I WILL PUBLISH THE NAME

OF THE LORD, יהוה: ASCRIBE YE GREATNESS UNTO OUR GOD, יהוה  
(Deuteronomy 32:3).

❖ **Give Ear, יהוה Is Speaking--Hear** ❖

The children of יהוה are publishing the NAME of יהוה via **TV, radio, World Wide Web** (the internet), **books, newsletters, catalogs**, etc. Therefore, the nations of earth are commanded to turn from their evil ways and lend an ear to the words, doctrine, and speech of יהוה: to ponder the principles of יהוה; to think over the precepts of יהוה; to dwell on the tenets of יהוה; to meditate on the teachings of יהוה; to reflect upon the thesis of יהוה; to focus on the articles of faith of יהוה; to consider the body of teachings of יהוה; to take to heart the gospel of יהוה; to scrutinize **the word** of יהוה; and finally, the nations of earth are commanded to study the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, and never fail to pay attention to the words, doctrine, and speech of יהוה.

Almighty יהוה says, "Give ear, O ye heavens, and **I will SPEAK.**" When you give ear to the words, doctrine, and speech of יהוה, He will communicate to you

mentally and orally: you will learn that יהוה keeps “ALL” of His promises, “Blessed be יהוה, that has given rest unto His people Israel, according to all that He promised: there has not failed one word of ALL His good promise” (1 Kings 8:56). Rulers of the world often command you to go against the **will** of יהוה. For example, the **king** of Egypt commanded the **midwives** to the HEBREW women to kill all Hebrew men children at birth. But the **midwives** feared יהוה, and did not as the **king** of Egypt commanded them, but saved the men children alive (Exodus 1:16, 17).

יהוה has instituted **CIVIL** government for the good of all people during the 6,000 years of **evil rule** by Satan. As you are a witness today, **CIVIL** government is **TOTALLY CORRUPT** under the rule of Satan. A civil government is supposed to produce civilized, gracious, respectful, agreeable citizens, but fails to do so. Yet, יהוה instructs His people to be in submission to the powers of government (Ecclesiastes 8:2). However, the governments of men are not granted the right to compel men to do things which are contrary to the **laws** of יהוה. For example, SHADRACH, MESHACH, and ABEDNEGO said to the **king**, “Be it known unto thee, O **king**, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou have set up” (Daniel 3:16, 18).

You are receiving scriptural proof that it is a blessing to hearken unto the voice of Almighty יהוה, who says, "Give ear, O ye heavens, and I will **SPEAK**." When you give ear to the words, doctrine, and speech of יהוה, He will subdue the people under you. The Lord, יהוה, liveth; He is your blessed Rock; so, let יהוה of your salvation be exalted. It is יהוה that avengeth you, and subdueth the people under you. יהוה delivers you from your enemies: yes, יהוה lifts you up above those that rise up against you: יהוה has delivered you from the violent man. Therefore give thanks unto יהוה among the heathen, and sing praises to His name (Psalm 18:46-49).

O clap your hands, all ye people; shout unto יהוה with the voice of triumph. For the Lord, יהוה, most High is terrible; HE is a great King over all the earth. יהוה shall subdue the people under "the saints of יהוה," "the elect of יהוה," "the called of יהוה," those who believe, receive, and accept יהוה בן יהוה as the Son of יהוה and obey His will, and shall subdue the nations under your feet (Psalm 47:1-3).

Almighty יהוה says, "Give ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak; and **HEAR**." You are **COMMANDED** to hear יהוה with attention and obedience. ADAM heard the voice of יהוה in the **Garden of Eden**, but disobeyed the **COMMANDMENTS**

of יהוה and ate from the **tree of the knowledge of good and evil** (Genesis 3:10, 11; 2:15-17). What was the penalty for not paying attention and disobedience? ADAM died spiritually and was driven out of **paradise**. This proves the words of יהוה are true and He keeps His promises.

Sarah, the wife of Abraham “**HEARD**” יהוה say, “I WILL certainly return unto thee according to the time of life; and, lo, Sarah thy wife shall have a son” (Genesis 18:10).

Now Abraham and Sarah were **OLD** and well stricken in age; AND it ceased to be with Sarah after the manner of women (her monthly cycle had ended) (Genesis 18:11).

Is anything too hard for יהוה? (Genesis 18:14). יהוה kept His promise and visited Sarah as He had said, and יהוה did unto Sarah as He had spoken. For Sarah conceived, and bare Abraham a son in his old age, at the set time of which יהוה had spoken to him. And Abraham called the name of his son Isaac (Genesis 21:1-3).

When a thing proceedeth from יהוה and you perceive יהוה has spoken, never speak against His **words**. When you hear the words of יהוה come to pass, Worship

יהוה, BOWING YOURSELF to the earth (Genesis 24:48-52).

Almighty יהוה says, "Give ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak; and **HEAR**."

יהוה commands you to give undivided listening attention to the dream of Joseph. Now Israel loved Joseph more than all his children, because he WAS the son of his old age: and he made him a coat of **MANY** colors. And when his brethren saw that their father loved him more than all his brethren, they hated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him. And Joseph dreamed a dream, and he told it his brethren: and they hated him yet the more. And he said unto them, **HEAR**, I pray you, this dream which I have dreamed: For, behold, we WERE binding sheaves in the field, and, lo, my sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves stood round about, and made obeisance to my sheaf. And his brethren said to him, Shalt thou indeed reign over us? or shalt thou indeed have dominion over us? And they hated him yet the more for his dreams, and for his words. And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed a dream more; and, behold, the sun and the moon and the eleven stars made obeisance to me. And he told it to his father, and to his brethren: And his father rebuked him, What is this dream that thou hast dreamed? Shall I and thy mother and thy brethren indeed come to bow down

ourselves to thee to the earth? And his brethren envied him; but his father observed the saying (Genesis 37:3-11).

Clearly, Joseph was singled out by יהוה from his conception. His very birth was an answer to his mother Rachel's prayers. His father's preferential treatment of him, his special coat being an emblem of this, caused his brothers to envy him, and Joseph's prophetic dreams only intensified their feelings. Yet these dreams, and Joseph's ability to interpret them, were a sign of special blessings of יהוה on Joseph. They would be the means of his advancement in Egypt and the preservation of the people of יהוה. Joseph's personal faith and obedience never wavered, whether he was in a prison or a palace. His clever and divine suggestions to Pharaoh would provide a place for Jacob's family to grow into a nation. They would also usher in a time of prosperity for Egypt--יהוה is willing to bless others so that His people may prosper.

❖ **How to Get Your Spiritual Eyes Opened** ❖

Almighty יהוה says, “Give ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak; and **HEAR**” ... יהוה instructs you to “hear spiritually.” When your spiritual eyes are open, you can hear the words of יהוה on a spiritual plane. How are your spiritual eyes opened? You must humble yourself before יהוה, fear יהוה, love יהוה with all of your heart, soul, mind, and body; you must be godly, devoted, and pious. How are your spiritual eyes opened? You must be worshipful, righteous, and moral; you must be virtuous, good, and holy. How are your spiritual eyes opened? You must be right-minded, clean-minded, and pure in spirit; you must be pure of heart, saintly and like יהוה בן יהוה. You must pray, seek the face of יהוה, and turn from your **wicked ways**.

When you **give ear** to יהוה as He speaks, and hear His words, doctrine, and speech on a spiritual level, יהוה will qualify you as **judges** to hear cases (i.e., to examine the merits of a case to render just and righteous decisions. Almighty יהוה charges you as judges, saying, Hear THE CAUSES between your brethren, and judge righteously between every man and his brother, and the stranger that is with him. You shall not respect persons in **judgment**; BUT you shall hear the small as well as the great; you shall not be afraid of the face of man; for the judgment is of יהוה



[Deuteronomy 1:16, 17]).

❖ **Believe That Which יהוה Speaks** ❖

Almighty יהוה says, “Give ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak; and **HEAR**”  
... It is extremely important for you to BELIEVE the words, doctrine, and speech of יהוה. You must have confidence in the truth and reliability of יהוה without absolute proof. You must have faith in the words, doctrine, and speech of יהוה. You must be persuaded of the existence of יהוה. You must have faith in the honesty and benevolence of יהוה.

In order to “hear” יהוה speak, you must “see the light,” “perceive the meaning,” “grasp the idea” of the words, doctrine, and speech of יהוה. You must be thoroughly familiar with the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, and be in agreement with the covenant. You must accept, digest, and appreciate the words, doctrine, and speech of יהוה. Finally, you must understand what you have heard of יהוה.

When you “hear” יהוה speak, you will “obey” and “give heed to” His words,

doctrine, and speech. ADAM demonstrated that he did not “hear” the COMMANDMENT of יהוה not to eat of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, by failing to “obey” the words of יהוה and “giving heed to” the warning of יהוה (Genesis 3:17).

It is a great blessing to “hear” יהוה speak and “obey” His voice. For example, יהוה said to ABRAHAM, “And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; because thou hast obeyed My voice” (Genesis 22:18).

Almighty יהוה says, “Give ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak; and hear, O EARTH.” The “earth” is commanded to “hear” יהוה when He “speaks.” This message is not restricted to the children of Israel. In this instance, “earth” means the inhabitants of the entire physical planet. For example, in the days of NOAH (6,000 years ago), “The earth also was corrupt before יהוה, and the earth was filled with violence” (Genesis 6:11).

It is time for the wilderness and the villages and cities thereof to lift up their voice and sing unto יהוה a “new song,” and praise His name from the end of the earth (Isaiah 42:10, 11).

Almighty יהוה says, "Give ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak; and hear, O earth, the **WORDS** of My mouth." The "**words**" of יהוה constitute His speech and a COMMAND. For example, יהוה gave the word: great **IS** the **COMPANY** of those THAT PUBLISH IT (Psalm 68:11). This company is the army of יהוה, following the COMMANDMENTS of יהוה, as outlined in Deuteronomy 32:2, 3. יהוה said His doctrine shall drop as the rain, His speech shall distil as the dew (this was the COMMAND of יהוה): I will publish the **name** of יהוה (is the **army** of יהוה agreeing to **obey** the COMMAND of יהוה): ascribe ye greatness unto our God, יהוה (Deuteronomy 32:2, 3).

The so-called Black man of America (the spiritually dead lost sheep of the **House of Israel**) sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, BEING bound in affliction and iron in prisons. Why? Because they rebelled against the words of יהוה (Psalm 107:10, 11).

The words of יהוה have a plan and a purpose. For example, the words of יהוה "reveal" that if you cry unto יהוה in your trouble, He will save you out of your distresses. He will bring you out of darkness and the shadow of death, and brake your bands of prison in sunder. Oh that MEN would praise יהוה for His goodness, and

FOR His wonderful works to the children of men! (Psalm 107:13-15).

יהוה has sent His word, and is healing you, and delivering you from your destructions. Oh that MEN would praise יהוה for His goodness, and FOR His wonderful works to the children of men! (Psalm 107:20, 21).

Almighty יהוה says, “Give ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak; and hear, O earth, the words of My **MOUTH**.” This Scripture is very powerful and revealing. These words are of “the mouth of יהוה.” The personal pronoun “I” makes this emphatically clear. The HEBREW word for **mouth** is פה (Peh), and means a **COMMANDMENT**. The inhabitants of the heavens and earth are ordered, charged, and instructed by יהוה to give ear and hear the words of His **mouth**. This decree establishes the fact that יהוה has control over the heavens and the earth. יהוה is in the position of authority over the heavens and the earth. יהוה is superior to all creation; therefore, He shall always prevail over the inhabitants of the heavens and the earth. יהוה is the Author of the commandments, precepts, ordinances, judgments, laws, statutes, decrees, as found in the Holy Bible, which are to be obeyed by everyone. The “**mouth** of יהוה” establishes His power, sovereignty, government, and eminence.

The HEBREW word פה (Peh) also reveals that the words, doctrine, and speech of יהוה are established by “the mouth of witnesses” and their **mutually confirming** testimony (His prophets, angels, saints, etc.). An example of the power of witnesses is found in Numbers 35:30, “Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death by the mouth of witnesses: but one witness shall not testify against any person to CAUSE HIM to die.”

The HEBREW word פה (Peh) speaks of “the **mouth** of יהוה” as “divine revelation.” “According to the **mouth** of יהוה,” it is clear that יהוה has the last word. When the prophets of the Holy Bible spoke, they were only passing on what יהוה said.

Almighty יהוה establishes that “He has the last word” in Revelation 21:7, 8, He that overcomes the mind-set of the world of Satan shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be My son. But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burns with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

❖ **Become A Child of יהוה** ❖

It is a great blessing to learn how to be a child of יהוה. The **enemy** has filled your mind with false ideas about God. For there are gods many and lords many (1 Corinthians 8:5). The **enemy** uses his gods to teach you to worship and make offerings to idols.

But to the children of יהוה THERE is BUT “one God,” the Father, יהוה, of whom ARE all things, and you in Him; and one Lord, יהוה בן יהוה, by whom ARE all things, and you by Him (1 Corinthians 8:6).

Due to the false teachings of the forbidden tree of the **knowledge** of good and evil, man is without the **knowledge** of יהוה and His “Tree of Life.” At this very hour (6003) men are sitting in the temple of idols, and without conscience, eat those things which are offered to idols. Due to the false teachings of Satan, יהוה never does things the way “YOU” think He will.

Due to ignorance of יהוה, people ask God why certain things happen to them. They say, “WHY ME, LORD?” Every life experience serves a purpose as a part of your training to become the children of יהוה. When you awaken to these facts, you

will learn not to ask יהוה why. You will not be enlightened by questioning His motives. Why? Because everything He permits to happen in your life is rooted in His love for you. Besides, your brain could never understand all He is doing or why He is doing it. You might not think it needs to be done. But you do not have to understand. You must learn to trust יהוה and to praise Him. If you begin to question יהוה, the false teachings of Satan come to your mind with more questions, and you end up letting Satan run your life, just like you did in the bad old days before you met יהוה בן יהוה. When that happens, you never get the best out of life. It is far better for you to praise יהוה and acknowledge that His incomprehensible wisdom is superior to all you learn from Satan. Without doubt, יהוה knows how things work better than you do.

When you submit yourself to יהוה and start learning how to become a child of יהוה, you will stop asking why and start saying, “יהוה, you let it happen, so it has to be better than anything I could have dreamed up.” So, no matter how undesirable your situation looks, there is a blessing in it for you. Therefore, praise יהוה for all things.

יהוה never forgets what He told you to do. For example, יהוה blessed the

seventh day as a Sabbath from the beginning of creation (Genesis 2:2, 3). יהוה set the example for work and rest, and said for you to, “Remember the sabbath day, to keep it Holy” (Exodus 20:8). “Wherefore the children of Israel shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a PERPETUAL COVENANT” (Exodus 31:16). “It is a sign between Me and the children of Israel **FOR EVER**: for in six days the Lord, יהוה, made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day He rested, and was refreshed” (Exodus 31:17). This is clear proof that יהוה never forgets what He told you to do. יהוה remembers His covenant **FOR EVER**. For יהוה said, “It is a sign between Me and the children of Israel **FOR EVER**” (Exodus 31:17).

No man has the power to make **FOR EVER** cease. יהוה accepted that your forefathers meant what they said about **keeping** the **covenants** of יהוה, as outlined in Deuteronomy 28:1-68. All covenants between יהוה and our fathers are binding forever upon you, their descendants. This is absolute proof that יהוה sticks you to your bargains or agreements, as He has surely kept His agreements of “**blessings**” or “**curses**” these 6,000 years. If you obey יהוה, He will bless you. If you disobey יהוה, He will curse you. This agreement is eternal. Now, what do you choose to



do? Are you ready to say, “יהוה, take over my life and let it count for You?”

יהוה is offering the world mercy through His Son, יהוה בן יהוה. Why do you spend money for that which is not bread? and why do you labor for that which satisfies not? hearken diligently unto יהוה, and eat that which is good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness. Incline your ear, and come unto יהוה: hear, and your soul shall live; and יהוה will make an everlasting covenant with you, EVEN the sure mercies of David. Behold, יהוה has given him FOR a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people. Behold, you shall call a nation THAT you know not, and nations that **knew** not you shall run unto you because of יהוה your God, and for the Holy One of Israel; for יהוה has glorified you. Seek יהוה while He may be found, call upon Him while He is near: Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto יהוה, and He will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for He will abundantly pardon. For the thoughts of יהוה ARE not your thoughts, neither ARE your ways His ways. For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are the ways of יהוה higher than your ways, and His thoughts than your thoughts. For as the rain comes down, and the snow from heaven, and returns not there, but waters the earth, and makes it bring forth and bud, that it

may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater: So shall the word of יהוה be that goes forth out of His mouth: it shall not return unto יהוה void, but it shall accomplish that which He pleases, and it shall prosper in THE THING whereto יהוה sent it. For you shall go out with joy, and be led forth with peace (Isaiah 55:2-12).  
Don't you want to **know** more about this God of mercy?

❖ **Seek the Face of יהוה** ❖

What do you do when you have a serious problem? Do you call your friends, family, or worldly counselors? If you, the children of יהוה, which are called by the **name** of יהוה, shall humble yourselves, and **PRAY** to יהוה, and seek His face, and turn from your wicked ways; then יהוה will hear from heaven, and will forgive your sin of transgressing His **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes**, and will heal your problems (2 Chronicles 7:14). This is heavenly counsel. You are assured that prayer to יהוה gets optimum results.

You must learn to pray to יהוה בן יהוה to solve your problems. Thank יהוה בן יהוה that He is able to do everything you ask of Him, and even things above all

you could ask or hope for. Thank יהוה בן יהוה that He made everything that is, and that He **knows** how everything is supposed to work.

It would be wise of you to ask יהוה to forgive you for all your years of unbelief and transgressing His **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes**, and invite יהוה בן יהוה to come into your heart and take over.

❖ Let "All" Praise יהוה ❖

The Holy Bible of יהוה reveals that יהוה works all things together for good for the children of יהוה as long as you are praising Him. All who obey the will of יהוה are witnesses to this truth.

The children of יהוה (the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel, the so-called **Black man**) are excellent examples of what happens when the children of יהוה stop praising יהוה: they **LOOK** like pagans, heathens, infidels, Gentiles, barbarians, and savages. When the children of יהוה stop praising יהוה, they **ACT** like pagans, heathens, infidels, Gentiles, barbarians, and savages. When the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house a Israel stop praising יהוה, they **SMELL**

like pagans, heathens, infidels, Gentiles, barbarians, and savages. Pagans, heathens, infidels, Gentiles, barbarians, and savages smell like death, and look like ZOMBIES (the living dead, who are extremely unperceptive, unresponsive, and apathetic).

But the children of יהוה who believe, accept, and receive יהוה בן יהוה and obey the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה have the smell of sweet incense. The praise of the obedient saints of יהוה that come up before His **throne of grace** is like exotic perfume. The secret for the children of יהוה to live victoriously is to carry the atmosphere of heaven with you. יהוה dwells in the praises of His people. Praising יהוה brings you close to Him.

Have you been complaining about the conditions in your life? Has it occurred to you that יהוה has permitted these things in your life and that He means to work them together for good if you will just trust Him and praise Him in the midst of everything? Are you ready to stop worrying and complaining? Are you ready to praise יהוה and watch Him work all things together for good for you?

It is time for you to thank יהוה בן יהוה that He made you and that He **knows** everything about you. Thank יהוה בן יהוה now for the things that have come into your life that you see no good in. Ask יהוה בן יהוה to help you to trust His word

that He will work all these things together for good because you love Him. Ask יהוה בן יהוה to help you to trust Him instead of trusting your intellect. Thank יהוה בן יהוה that He has all the right answers, always.

Thank יהוה בן יהוה that He has planted His love in your heart. Ask יהוה בן יהוה to forgive you now for all your complaining, all your holding things back from His perfect management. Ask יהוה בן יהוה to bless you to be more completely His person than you have ever been before.

Let all the **saints praise יהוה**. Praise ye the Lord, יהוה. Praise יהוה in His sanctuary: praise Him in the firmament of His power. Praise יהוה for His mighty acts; praise Him according to His excellent greatness. Praise יהוה with the sound of the trumpet: praise Him with the psaltery and harp. Praise יהוה with the timbrel and dance: praise Him with stringed instruments and organs. Praise יהוה upon the loud cymbals: praise Him upon the high sounding cymbals. Let every thing that has breath praise יהוה. Praise ye the Lord, יהוה (Psalm 150:1-6).

❖ The “New You” ❖

Have you met יהוה בן יהוה? Do you believe, accept, and receive יהוה בן יהוה in your heart? Have you become a completely new person in יהוה בן יהוה? Has all of the old you passed away? Have you given up the old evil mind-set of this world? If you have been born again into the **knowledge** of יהוה בן יהוה and **obey** the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, then you are automatically a brand-new person. The person who loved evil is dead, wiped out.

Get your Bible (KJV), you can read it for yourself in 2 Corinthians 5:17. The **word** of יהוה confirms that the “**old you**” is dead, because the “**new you**” is in יהוה בן יהוה.

Therefore if any man BE in יהוה בן יהוה, HE is a new creature: old things (the old mind-set of this evil world) are passed away; behold, all things are become new. And all things ARE of יהוה, who has reconciled you to Himself by יהוה בן יהוה, and has given to you the ministry of reconciliation; To wit, that יהוה IS in יהוה בן יהוה, reconciling the world (every kindred, nation, and tongue [Revelation 14:6]) unto Himself (2 Corinthians 5:17-19). It should be clear to you that the Nation

❖ *How To Receive יהוה בן יהוה and Overcome the World* ❖

---

of יהוה shall be comprised of every kindred, nation, and tongue, with one law for all.

When you become a new creature, you love to praise יהוה. The Holy Bible tells you again and over again to praise יהוה. There is no way you can be a child of יהוה without praising Him. When the children of יהוה praise יהוה and recognize Him as being in charge of every situation, He changes negative situations before your very eyes. What looks like certain disaster can turn into a victory in the twinkling of an eye.

❖ *Rely On יהוה בן יהוה to Straighten Out Your Life* ❖

In the world of Satan (among pagans, heathens, infidels, Gentiles, barbarians, and savages), just the opposite occurs. The world of Satan produces pain, tears, and death; it produces hunger, unemployment, and misery. The **world** of Satan produces grief, affliction, sorrow, etc.

Are you in trouble? If you are a child of יהוה, you can have יהוה בן יהוה for your righteous Judge. יהוה and יהוה בן יהוה are one (John 10:30). This

means you have both the Father and Son in total agreement. With that combination, how can you fail? You cannot beat that relationship.

If you are in trouble, do not try to bury it. Turn to יהוה בן יהוה for the solution. יהוה בן יהוה has already paid the penalty for your transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, and יהוה בן יהוה has paid the penalty with His blood on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts**. There is nothing higher. You can go free of your past transgressions after you repent and believe, accept, and receive יהוה בן יהוה, and obey the **will** of יהוה and His **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes**.

It is time for you to admit before יהוה בן יהוה that you have made a mess of your life. It is not humanly possible for you to straighten your life out on your own. You are unable to set yourself free. Thank יהוה בן יהוה that you do not have to rely on human possibilities, but that you can rely utterly on Him. Thank יהוה בן יהוה that He has paid the penalty for all your transgressions. Ask יהוה בן יהוה to always keep you in a state of awareness of all He has done for you and that you will never stop praising Him. Ask all good things in the name of יהוה בן יהוה, because the former troubles are forgotten, and because they are hid from the eyes of



יהוה.

For, behold, יהוה בן יהוה is creating new heavens and a new earth: and the former shall not be remembered, nor come into mind (Isaiah 65:17). יהוה reveals that the universe will ultimately be transformed into a place that is free from the curse of the fall of ADAM.

The sufferings of this present time (6003) ARE not worthy TO BE COMPARED with the glory which shall be revealed through believers in יהוה. The nations of earth have expected and waited for the manifestation of the sons of יהוה (the resurrection of the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel); through them, you shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of יהוה. For you are a witness that the whole creation is groaning and travailing in pain together until now (Romans 8:18, 19, 21, 22).

❖ יהוה בן יהוה Is Come ❖

What are you looking for? Are you anxiously waiting to see the heavens set on fire and dissolved, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat? The children of

יהוה are looking forward to the **promise** of יהוה for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness (2 Peter 3:12, 13).

יהוה בן יהוה **IS COME** to establish **true holiness and righteousness** in the earth for ever. Behold, the tabernacle of יהוה is with YOU, and יהוה will dwell with YOU, and YOU shall be His people, and יהוה Himself shall be with YOU, **AND BE** your God. And יהוה shall wipe away all tears from your eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things of this world are passed away (Revelation 21:3-4).

So, be glad and rejoice for ever in **THAT** which יהוה בן יהוה creates: for, behold, יהוה בן יהוה is creating Jerusalem a rejoicing, and her people a joy. And יהוה בן יהוה will rejoice in Jerusalem, and joy in His people: and the voice of weeping shall be no more heard in her, nor the voice of crying (Isaiah 65:18-19).

יהוה בן יהוה is the **Word** become flesh, and therefore is the mighty God, יהוה. All things were made by יהוה בן יהוה, and without Him was not anything made that was made. In יהוה בן יהוה IS life; and the life IS the light of men. And the light is shining in the darkened mind-sets of this evil world of Satan; and the darkness comprehends it not (John 1:1, 3-5, 14). These Scriptures prove the eternal

existence of יהוה בן יהוה, the time He is on earth, and His intelligent existence at the beginning. These Scriptures prove that יהוה בן יהוה originated everything that is, and then He became the **Word**, which is the expression that explains His intelligence which is undiscoverable except through the revelation of יהוה and the Scriptures.

For the wrath of יהוה is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, and those who do not practice the truth; Because that which may be known of יהוה is manifest in those who practice the truth and obey His **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes**, for יהוה has showed it unto them. For the invisible things of Him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, **EVEN His eternal power and Godhead** (Romans 1:18-20).

Before there was any beginning, the **Word** had been, and the **Word** has been toward the God, יהוה, and יהוה had been the **Word**. יהוה בן יהוה, at a particular time in the past, became that which He was not before, a physical Being. Proof of a continuing existence is manifested by the present **incarnation** of יהוה בן יהוה. His resurrecting power is demonstrated by **raising the spiritually dead lost sheep of**

the house of Israel.

❖ **The Results of Disobeying יהוה** ❖

The spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel have suffered over 400 years of affliction in America. The fruit of your labor has been exploited and taken from you. יהוה בן יהוה is come to change that. It shall come to pass that you shall build houses, and inhabit them; and you shall plant vineyards, and eat the fruit of them. You shall not build and another inhabit; you shall not plant, and another eat: for as the days of a tree ARE the days of the people of יהוה, and His elect shall enjoy the work of their hands. You shall not labor in vain, nor bring forth for trouble, for you ARE the seed of the blessed of יהוה, and your offspring with you. And it shall come to pass, that **BEFORE YOU CALL, יהוה WILL ANSWER**; and while you are yet speaking, יהוה will hear (Isaiah 65:21-24).

You are a living witness to the punishment for disobeying יהוה. יהוה warned that if you will not hearken unto Him, and will not do all His commandments; And if you shall despise His statutes, or if your soul abhor His

judgments, so that you will not do all His commandments, BUT you break His covenant: יהוה also will do this unto you; יהוה will even appoint over you terror, consumption, and the burning ague, that shall consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart: and you shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it. You are a witness that יהוה has set His face against you, and you are slain before your enemies: they that hate you are reigning over you; and you flee when none pursues you. And if you will not yet for all this hearken unto יהוה, then יהוה will punish you seven times more for your sins of transgressing His **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** (Leviticus 26:14-18). Surely the wise hearted will repent for transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה and will henceforth obey His **will**.

❖ **Acknowledge יהוה** ❖

Have you had some measure of success in your life and thought you had achieved it all by yourself without the help of יהוה? Satan deceives you to think so. But you have not. יהוה בן יהוה **confesses** that He can do nothing of Himself.

“Truly, truly, I say unto you, The Son can do nothing of Himself, but what He sees the Father, יהוה, do: for what things soever יהוה does, these also doeth the Son likewise. For the Father, יהוה, loves the Son, יהוה בן יהוה, and shows Him all things that Himself doeth: and יהוה will show יהוה בן יהוה greater works than you see, that you may marvel (John 5:19, 20). Are you more able than יהוה בן יהוה is?

It is time for you to confess that you have taken credit for the work of your hands. Ask יהוה to forgive you for thinking that anything good could come from you. Ask יהוה בן יהוה to constantly make you aware that every good and perfect gift comes from יהוה and that you are only a channel for His working. Ask יהוה בן יהוה to make you a cooperative channel, fitting in with all His plans, always consciously looking to יהוה. And now ask יהוה בן יהוה to let you die more and more to self, that His name might be glorified in every act and aspect of your whole life.

O My people, forget not the laws of יהוה; but let your heart **keep** the commandments of יהוה: For length of days, and long life, and peace, shall they add to you. Let not mercy and truth forsake you: bind them about your neck; write them

upon the table of your heart: so shall you find favor and good understanding in the sight of יהוה and man. Trust in יהוה with all your heart; and lean not unto your own understanding. In all your ways **acknowledge** יהוה, and He shall direct your paths. Be not wise in your own eyes: fear יהוה, and depart from evil. It shall be health to your navel, and marrow to your bones. Honor יהוה with your substance, and with the firstfruits of **all** your increase: So shall your barns be filled with plenty, and your presses shall burst out with new wine (Proverbs 3:1-10).

Have you been acknowledging the sovereignty of יהוה in everything that affects your life? Or have you been complaining about more things than you have been praising יהוה for? Have you been fitting into His plans for you even when they did not match your own? Or have you been doing your own thing and so have missed the best יהוה has for you? If you are ready to change from your wicked ways, tell Him so.

Confess to יהוה בן יהוה that you have been following the ways of the evil world of Satan. Admit that you have been complaining when someone violates your rights. Confess you have been grumbling when anything upsets your carefully laid plans. Ask יהוה בן יהוה to cleanse you of all this. Ask יהוה בן יהוה to take

your life and run it in a way that is pleasing to Him. Ask יהוה בן יהוה to set you on the right path He has prepared for you. Ask יהוה בן יהוה to use you to reach someone for Him. Ask these things in the wonderful **name** of יהוה בן יהוה.

Are you suffering the agony of **buried guilt**? If so, confess your faults to יהוה בן יהוה, and pray that your transgression of the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** be forgiven you; that you may be healed of your **buried guilt**.

Suppose you recognize that you are guilty about something, but instead of confessing your error to יהוה, you think to keep it a secret. You bury your guilt and try to forget all about it. But it will not work. Buried guilt makes you extremely miserable. Many people seek to solve their problems through **heathen and pagan psychiatrists** (those who practice treating mental disorders). Buried guilt can cause serious mental disorders. The psychiatrist will listen to your troubles, nod his head, and advise you to: "Know yourself," "accept yourself," "express yourself." This is a neat way of saying, "Do your own thing, do not feel guilty about it, and you will get in good shape."

You try following the advice of the psychiatrist, maybe, but it does not work for you. Instead of getting better, you get worse. Trying to **know** yourself, looking



deep inside, does not free you from mental anguish, it makes you sick to your stomach.

If you tell your **heathen** and **pagan psychiatrist** how you reacted to your self-examination (that you voted for suicide) then he will encourage you to take a further step toward "healing." He will tell you, "Go out and act like yourself and you will feel better." You do it, you follow his advice and end up in jail. Now your misery has been multiplied. Clearly, **worldly advice** is often destructive.

Do you desire blessing and forgiveness from יהוה? If you do, it requires **confession**. Blessed is HE WHOSE transgression is forgiven, WHOSE sin of transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** is covered (Psalm 32:1).

### ❖ **Repentance: Spiritual Cleansing Heals Buried Guilt** ❖

In order to be healed of buried guilt, you must offer a prayer to יהוה for spiritual cleansing. Ask יהוה to have mercy upon you, according to His lovingkindness: according unto the multitude of His tender mercies blot out your

transgressions (Psalm 51:1).

Repentance includes: (1) a godly sorrow for your sin of transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה; (2) a verbal confession; (3) a turning away from transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** and denouncement of it; (4) forgiveness; (5) restoration to the favor of יהוה; (6) rejoicing in **salvation**; (7) and a willingness to testify to others about the grace of יהוה.

Ask יהוה בן יהוה to **wash** you thoroughly from your iniquity, and cleanse you from your sin of transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה (Psalm 51:2). This verse lets you picture how יהוה cleans you of your sin of transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes**. The idea expressed is that יהוה alone can forgive your sin of transgression and remove it.

If you confess your sins of transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, He is faithful and just to forgive you your transgressions, and to cleanse you from all unrighteousness (1 John 1:9).

He that covers his sins of transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה shall not prosper: but whoso confesses and forsakes THEM shall have mercy (Proverbs 28:13).

If you walk in the **light** of יהוה, then the blood of יהוה בן יהוה shed on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts** will cleanse you from transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה (1 John 1:7).

You cannot forgive yourself for transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, neither can you remove the penalty. This is the province of יהוה alone.

Some people believe that an individual must constantly receive cleansing from a specific transgression for salvation. It is very important that you confess your specific transgression in order to receive forgiveness for that transgression only.

In the Old Testament, man was required to go before a priest and have a sacrifice offered to receive a "COVERING" for his sin of transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה. Under the New Testament "system of **grace**," however, a believer can go directly in the spirit to his

High Priest, יהוה בן יהוה, and can boldly approach the throne of יהוה and seek forgiveness for transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, which is covered by the shed blood of יהוה בן יהוה on Calvary (in Lewisburg Penitentiary).

יהוה בן יהוה is the Great High Priest. יהוה בן יהוה is the Son of יהוה, come down from heaven to dwell with you, and you that receive Him shall be His people, and יהוה shall be with you, AND BE your God. For you have not an High Priest which cannot be touched with the feelings of your infirmities; but IS in all points tempted like as YOU ARE, yet without transgression. Therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that you may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need (Hebrews 4:14-16; Revelation 21:3).

Would you like to get rid of your buried guilt? Then **acknowledge** your transgressions: which are ever before you (Psalm 51:3). If you try to cover your transgressions with your own self-righteousness, you are really asking for trouble. All self-righteousness is as filthy rags in the sight of יהוה. Filthy rags are the worst possible covering for a sore.

Continued **buried iniquity** will get so bad that you will have to let יהוה deal

with it--or die. When you keep silence, when you refuse to acknowledge that you are at fault, your bones wax old. Old bones have marrow that is all dried up. Buried guilt goes right through the armor plate of bone, right down into the marrow. And the consequence? A psychologically sick world, where wickedness of man **IS** great in the earth, and every imagination of the thoughts of his heart **IS** only **evil** continually (Genesis 6:5).

The consequences of buried guilt can be scientifically proven today. Some authorities, in their writings, have pointed out the connection between various cancer diseases and guilt. Not all cancer is due to buried guilt, of course. According to King David's testimony in Psalm 32:3, there is an obvious connection between your physical condition and your spiritual condition. David said that when he kept silence about his buried guilt, his bones waxed old through his roaring all the day long, trying to cover up how rotten he felt inside, because of his transgression with Bathsheba.

David said because of his transgression and resulting guilt, the hand of יהוה was heavy upon him day and night: his moisture was turned into the drought of summer (Psalm 32:4). As you can see, buried guilt makes you sick. That is why יהוה בן יהוה teaches you to stop transgressing the **commandments, judgments,**

laws, and statutes of יהוה, or a worse thing will happen to you (John 5:14). This is Scriptural proof that obeying the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה will make you whole (well, healed).

About the time David could not stand his sickness any longer, יהוה sent a prophet Nathan to confront him with his transgression. Now Nathan **knew** all about David's transgression, but he also **knew** that if he confronted David directly with the facts, he would make all kinds of excuses. That would not do any good.

So Nathan told David a story about a poor man who had had his one little lamb stolen from him by his rich and powerful neighbor, all because the neighbor did not want to use one of his own animals for food for an unexpected guest. David heard the story and was roused to fury. David decreed that the rich and powerful neighbor would have to restore the lamb fourfold, and he would have to die, because of his deed, and because he had no pity.

Nathan then announced, "You are the one, David." He gave the word of יהוה to David. At that point, David was convicted of his wickedness, and he confessed his transgression to יהוה.

David said, "I acknowledge my transgression and unto thee, יהוה, and my iniquity have I not hid. I said, "I will confess my transgressions unto יהוה; and thou forgavest the iniquity of my transgression" (Psalm 32:5).

As soon as David confessed his transgression, יהוה took away his buried guilt. With its corrosive action gone, David's bone marrow was restored, able to produce all the red corpuscles he needed. David was healed.

Do you have any buried guilt in your life, iniquity you have never acknowledged before יהוה so He could get rid of it for you? Is there something you have never confessed to יהוה, something for which you have never asked His forgiveness? You might get in worse shape than you are now if you do not get rid of it. Now is a better time than later.

Against יהוה only have you transgressed, and done evil in His sight: acknowledge your transgressions that you may be justified when you speak, and be clear when you judge (Psalm 51:4).

Behold, you were shaped in iniquity; and in transgressions did your mother conceive you (Psalm 51:5).

Behold, יהוה desires truth in the inward parts: and in the hidden PART יהוה shall make you to know wisdom. So, ask יהוה to purge you with hyssop, and you shall be clean: wash you, and you shall be whiter than snow (Psalm 51:6, 7).

Ask יהוה to make you to hear joy and gladness; that the bones which he has broken may rejoice. Ask יהוה to hide His face from your transgressions, and blot out all your iniquities. Ask יהוה to create in you a clean heart; and renew a right spirit within you. Ask יהוה to cast you not away from His presence; and take not His Holy Spirit from you. Ask יהוה to restore unto you the joy of His salvation; and uphold you with His free Spirit (Psalm 51:8-12).

Be not as the horse, or as the mule, WHICH have no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto you. Many sorrows SHALL be to the wicked: but he that trusts in יהוה, mercy shall compass him about (Psalm 32:9, 10).



❖ Thank יהוה בן יהוה ❖

Thank יהוה בן יהוה for opening your eyes to the iniquity, bigotry, and transgressions in your life, the buried guilt you thought nobody could see. Thank יהוה בן יהוה for calling your attention to the ailment of your soul. Thank יהוה בן יהוה for fixing it so you cannot be deceived into thinking you are nice when you are not.

It is time for you to confess all your transgressions to יהוה בן יהוה right now. Ask יהוה בן יהוה to apply His cleansing blood to you. Ask יהוה בן יהוה to bury your guilt and transgressions under His cleansing blood and make you whiter than snow in the blood of the perfect Lamb of heaven. Thank יהוה בן יהוה for paying the price for you on "Calvary" (Lewisburg Penitentiary: a maximum security prison).

Ask יהוה בן יהוה to let healing take place in your body now that you have confessed your iniquities, abominations, and godlessness to Him. Ask יהוה בן יהוה to let your body respond with health as your will becomes one with His will. Ask יהוה בן יהוה to make you whole now, in spirit, soul, and body, because you

confess that you want His will above your own. Ask יהוה בן יהוה to forgive the iniquities of your transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה. Ask to be set free and let you be made whole in the **name** of יהוה בן יהוה.

יהוה בן יהוה invites you to be strong in יהוה, and in the power of His might (Ephesians 6:10). It is a blessing to have faith in יהוה בן יהוה, and to love all the saints of יהוה. יהוה בן יהוה never ceases to give thanks for you and prays that His Father, יהוה, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the **knowledge** of Him. יהוה בן יהוה prays that the eyes of your understanding be enlightened; that you may **know** what is the hope of His calling, and what the riches of the glory of His inheritance is in the **saints** of יהוה. יהוה בן יהוה prays that the eyes of your understanding be enlightened that you may **know** the exceeding greatness of His power toward you who believe, according to the working of His mighty power, which is wrought in יהוה בן יהוה, when He raised יהוה בן יהוה from the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel, and set יהוה בן יהוה at His own right hand in heavenly places, far above “all” principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every NAME that is **named**, not only in this world, but also

in that which is to come: and has put "all" THINGS under His feet, and gave יהוה בן יהוה TO BE the head over "all" THINGS to the **nations** of earth, which is His body, the fullness of Him that fills all in all (Ephesians 1:15-23).

יהוה בן יהוה is come teaching you to bring forth righteous fruit. יהוה בן יהוה does not cease to pray for you, and to desire that you might be filled with the knowledge of His will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding; That you might walk worthy of יהוה unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in **knowledge** of יהוה; Strengthened with all might, according to His glorious power, unto all patience and longsuffering and joyfulness; Giving thanks unto the Father, יהוה, which has made you able and qualified to be partakers of the inheritance of the **saints** of יהוה in **light**: Who has delivered you from the power of darkness, and has translated you into the **kingdom** of His Dear Son, יהוה בן יהוה: In whom you have redemption through His blood, which was shed on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts**, EVEN the forgiveness of your sins of transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה (Colossians 1:9-14).

In order to be spiritually strong, you must be moral, which requires you to be courageous in keeping the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה.

In order to be spiritually strong, you must be discerning and knowledgeable about the **commandments** of יהוה. In order to be spiritually strong, you must be strong-willed, positive, and secure in your belief. In order to be spiritually strong, you must be righteous, honest, and principled.

So, it is very important that you put on the whole armor of יהוה, that you may be able to stand against the wiles, tricks, traps, and plots of the devil (Ephesians 6:11).

יהוה בן יהוה is come that the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel may **know** the time, that NOW it is high time to awake out of sleep: for now is your salvation near (Romans 13:11).

It is now time for the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel to understand that you are kept by the power of יהוה through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the time of יהוה בן יהוה (1 Peter 1:5).

Those who believe in יהוה בן יהוה are the ones “kept by the power of יהוה.” These also have become heirs of a spiritual resurrection body, To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fades not away, reserved in heaven

for you that receive יהוה בן יהוה and overcome the world of Satan (1 Peter 1:4). For as many as receive יהוה בן יהוה, to them gives He power to become the sons of יהוה, EVEN to them that believe on His **name** (John 1:12). This act is made possible by יהוה בן יהוה and is being made manifest at the time of delivering the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel** from their deep sleep of spiritual death. The purpose of protecting this **knowledge** from the world was to assure the “TOTAL LIBERATION” of the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel**. Therefore, they are “**kept** by the power of יהוה” unto salvation. The world is now a witness that the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel** are “the firstfruits of the Spirit of יהוה.” Therefore, you are able to witness that your spiritual resurrection is the work of יהוה, who also has given unto you the “**earnest**” of His Spirit (2 Corinthians 5:5).

יהוה chose the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel** out of all people in Him before the foundation of the world, that you should be holy and without blame before Him in love: Having predestinated all **kindreds**, nations, and tongues unto the **ADOPTION OF CHILDREN** by יהוה בן יהוה to Himself, according to the good pleasure of His will. To the praise of the glory of His grace,

wherein He has made you accepted in the beloved. In whom you have redemption through the blood of יהוה בן יהוה, which He shed on the cross of **judicial murder** in U. S. courts and in the maximum security prison of Lewisburg Penitentiary. In יהוה בן יהוה you have the forgiveness of transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, according to the riches of His grace (Ephesians 1:4-7).

## Part One

# *Receiving יהוה בן יהוה and Overcoming the World*



### ❖ Awake to Righteousness: Cease Transgressing ❖

The only way you can overcome the world is to awake to righteousness, and cease transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה. It is a fact that under the rule of Satan, people have not the **knowledge** of יהוה. I speak this to your shame. Be not deceived: the evil communications of Satan have corrupted the good manners of families (1 Corinthians 15:33-34). In spite of the corruption, RESURRECTION of the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of **Israel** was promised, and is manifested through יהוה בן יהוה.

All things are made manifest by יהוה בן יהוה, "the Light." "Awake you that are sleeping," and "arise from spiritual death," O house of Israel, and יהוה בן יהוה shall give you "light." See then that you walk circumspectly (be cautious, discreet, prudent, etc.), not as fools, but as wise, Redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be not unwise, but understanding what the will of יהוה is (Ephesians 5:13-17).

When the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel are resurrected, you are the children of "the Light," and the children of the day: you are not of the night, nor of darkness (1 Thessalonians 5:5). Until the coming of יהוה בן יהוה, you are such as sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, BEING bound in affliction mentally, as well as bound in iron in the prisons of America. Why? Because you rebelled against the words of יהוה, and contemned the counsel of the most High יהוה (Psalm 107:10, 11). You, so-called Black man, are the people spoken of in Matthew 4:16, which sat in darkness, but would see the "Great Light," בן יהוה יהוה; and to you which sat in the region of North America and the shadow of death, "Light" IS sprung up.

Therefore, you should not sleep, but watch and be sober (1 Thessalonians 5:6).



Why? Because it is time for you to repent for transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה: for the Kingdom of יהוה--Heaven--is **AT HAND** (Matthew 4:17).

The night is far spent, the day is at hand: therefore, cast off the works of darkness, and put on the armor of light (Romans 13:12). And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove THEM (Ephesians 5:11).

The “**works of darkness**” are evil: therefore put off anger, resentment, enmity, wrath, revenge, bad temper, malice, hate, unfriendliness, blasphemy, filthy communications out of your mouth, and all lies (Colossians 3:8, 9). So, you who are of the day, be sober, putting on the breastplate of faith and love; and for a helmet, the hope of salvation. For יהוה has not appointed you to wrath, but to obtain salvation by יהוה בן יהוה (1 Thessalonians 5:8, 9).

יהוה בן יהוה is come teaching you to walk honestly, uncorruptibly, high-mindedly, reliably, and faithfully, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying. But put on יהוה בן יהוה by following what He teaches (Romans 13:13, 14).

Dear lost sheep of the house of Israel, consider whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if THERE BE any virtue, and if THERE BE any praise, think on these things (Philippians 4:8).

It is a blessing that you study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and to work with your own hands, as I have commanded you; That you may walk honestly toward them that are without, and THAT YOU may have lack of nothing (1 Thessalonians 4:11, 12).

Dearly beloved, I beseech you to have your conversation honest among the Gentiles: that, whereas they speak against you as evildoers, they may by YOUR good works, which they shall behold, glorify יהוה in this day of visitation (1 Peter 2:12).

Hear, O children of יהוה, and be wise, and guide your heart in the way of יהוה. Be not among winebibbers; among riotous eaters of flesh: For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty: and drowsiness shall clothe a man with rags (Proverbs 23:19-21).

And take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with

surfeiting, luxuriance and lavishness, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and the day of judgment come upon you unawares (Luke 21:34).

You should no longer live the rest of your life in the flesh to the lusts of men, but to the will of יהוה. For the time past of YOUR life should suffice, satisfy, and be enough for you having worked the will of the Gentiles, when you walked in lasciviousness, lusts, excess of wine, revellings, banquetings, and abominable idolatries: Wherein they think it strange that you no longer run with them to the same excess of riot, speaking evil of you (1 Peter 4:2-4).

Dearly beloved, be wise and live according to the will of יהוה in His Spirit. For the end of all things is at hand: be therefore sober, and watch, and pray (1 Peter 4:6, 7).

Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the Kingdom of יהוה? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind, Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the Kingdom of יהוה (1 Corinthians 6:9, 10).

And such were some of you: but when you accept and receive יהוה בן יהוה,

you are washed, you are sanctified, you are justified in the name of יהוה בן יהוה, and by the Spirit of יהוה (1 Corinthians 6:11).

For these things you must **know**, that no whoremonger, no unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an idolater, has any inheritance in the **Kingdom of יהוה בן יהוה and of יהוה**. Let no man deceive you with vain words against the truth of יהוה בן יהוה (Ephesians 5:5, 6), and lie not against the truth (James 3:14).

❖ **Put On the Armor of יהוה** ❖

Why should you be strong in יהוה, and in the power of His might? Why should you put on the whole armor of יהוה? Because you wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, princedom, nations, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places (Ephesians 6:12).

You must come to know and understand that flesh and blood is not revealing the truth of יהוה unto you, but MY FATHER, יהוה, which IS in heaven (Matthew 16:17). Corrupt men cannot inherit the Kingdom of יהוה.

When considering the evils perpetrated against the poor people of earth by the principalities and powers “of” Satan, all seem so hopeless. Many have given up their faith in a Supreme Being and openly serve Satan. You must be able to answer this question, Who will separate YOU from the love of יהוה בן יהוה? SHALL tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword? As it is written, the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel** are **killed** all the day long for the sake of יהוה; you are accounted as sheep for the slaughter (Romans 8:35, 36).

Who is your Savior, Redeemer, Deliverer, Messiah? It is יהוה בן יהוה that **DIED** on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts** for you, yes rather, that **IS RISEN AGAIN** in His disciples, which is manifested by their **spiritual resurrection** from the **dead lost sheep of the house of Israel**. It is יהוה בן יהוה who is at the **RIGHT HAND** of יהוה, who also makes intercession for you (Romans 8:34).

Again, I remind you, יהוה בן יהוה is far above all principality, princedom, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come (Ephesians 1:21).

יהוה בן יהוה is come to destroy and spoil principalities, princedoms, and powers. He is revealing them openly as wicked, grievous, satanic, etc., triumphing over them in it (Colossians 2:15).

יהוה בן יהוה came first to the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel, teaching them the hidden **knowledge** of their God, יהוה, their HEBREW history, culture, language, names, nationality, and their promised land; resurrecting many that were dead; healing many that were blind, deaf, dumb, and lame from their mother's womb; working many great miracles. Because of these great works, the chief rulers of darkness came out against יהוה בן יהוה, as against a thief, with great weapons of destruction. They stretched forth their hands against יהוה בן יהוה: for this was **THEIR HOUR** to fulfill prophecy, and the power of darkness (Luke 22:52, 53).

יהוה gave Satan and his angels permission, authority, liberty, power, and the right to stretch forth their hands against יהוה בן יהוה. They had the ability, power, and strength to do this evil against יהוה בן יהוה (Job was an example). Satan and his angels had the right to exercise power and bring יהוה בן יהוה before their **wicked** and unjust **court** system.

The power of darkness is spiritual darkness which produces error, ignorance, misery, and people who transgress the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, as the works of darkness. Such works are practiced by men in darkness. They practice the most heinous, black-hearted, vile, abominable, gruesome, unspeakable, evil-minded, hellish, unholy acts in **SECRET**. They **OPENLY** practice degeneracy, corruption, immorality, debauchery, lewdness, lust, bestiality, profanity, promiscuity, obscenity, etc. Such men exhibit infernal spirits, the opposite to יהוה בן יהוה (for יהוה בן יהוה is the Light of righteousness). The works of darkness produce **ETERNAL** tribulation, affliction, oppression, poverty, agony of mind, sorrow, depths of misery, and damnation. Such are the leaders and rulers of this world of darkness.

Now is My soul troubled in the most evil maximum security prison in America (Lewisburg Penitentiary); and what should I have said? Father, יהוה, save Me from this hour: but for this cause came I unto this hour (John 12:27).

This message is come not because of Me, but for your sakes. Why? For now is the judgment of this world of evil: now shall the prince of this world be cast out of rulership (John 12:30, 31).

The rulers of the darkness of this world have nothing in Me, thus the prince of this world is judged. יהוה בן יהוה is the Spirit of truth, and is come to guide you into all truth: for He does not speak of Himself; but whatsoever He hears of יהוה, that He speaks: and He shows you things to come (John 16:11, 13).

יהוה בן יהוה is come resurrecting the lost sheep of the house of Israel, who were spiritually dead in trespasses and transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה; Wherein in time past you walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that is now working in the children of disobedience. You were among those who had conversation in the lusts of your flesh, fulfilling the desires of the flesh and of the mind; and were by nature the children of wrath, even as others. But יהוה, who is rich in mercy, for His great love wherewith He loves you, **even** when you were spiritually dead in trespassing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes**, has quickened you together with יהוה בן יהוה (by grace you are saved;) And has raised you up together, and made you sit together in heavenly places in יהוה בן יהוה (Ephesians 2:1-6). Your progress comes from יהוה. Therefore, you should always give thanks to יהוה, the Father of יהוה בן יהוה. Thank יהוה always for



His grace, which is given you by יהוה בן יהוה (1 Corinthians 1:4).

Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of יהוה calls יהוה בן יהוה accursed: and THAT NO man can say that יהוה בן יהוה is יהוה, but by the **Holy Ghost** (Reference Book: *I Am Not Ashamed of the Gospel of Christ: The Holy Ghost Revealed* by יהוה בן יהוה) (1 Corinthians 12:3).

It is a fact that the rulers of the darkness of this world, the spiritually wicked, seek to hold you in their power at all costs. However, you can give thanks unto יהוה who has delivered you from the power of darkness, and has translated you into the kingdom of His dear Son, יהוה בן יהוה: In whom you have redemption through His blood shed on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts** and the maximum security prison in Lewisburg Penitentiary, and EVEN the forgiveness of transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה (Colossians 1:12-14).

When you consider the works of the rulers of darkness, you can see the need to take unto you the whole armor of יהוה: (For the weapons of your warfare are not carnal [with guns, bombs, etc.], but mighty through יהוה to the pulling down of strong holds;) Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalts itself

against the **knowledge** of יהוה, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of יהוה בן יהוה; And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled (2 Corinthians 10:4-6).

❖ **Why Put On the Whole Armor of יהוה?** ❖

Why should you put on the whole armor of יהוה? So that you may be able to stand against the wiles, tricks, and plots of the devil (Ephesians 6:11).

Why should you take unto you the whole armor of יהוה? So that you may be able to stand against, oppose, resist, and withstand the evil day, and having done all, to stand (Ephesians 6:13).

Stand therefore, having your **CREATIVE POWERS** completely encircled and surrounded with truth (Ephesians 6:14). And righteousness shall be the girdle, bond, and binding of your **CREATIVE POWERS**, and faithfulness the girdle, bond, and binding of your strength and vigor (Isaiah 11:5).

Let your **CREATIVE POWERS** be enflamed with truth, righteousness, faithfulness, strength, and vigor. Wherefore bind up the **CREATIVE POWERS** of

your mind with holiness. For יהוה who has called you is Holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation; Because it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy (1 Peter 1:13, 15, 16).

How do you wrestle against principalities, principedoms, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places? You must have on the breastplate of righteousness (Ephesians 6:12, 14).

Under the rulers of the darkness, transgressions testify against you. In transgressing, you lie against יהוה, and depart from your God, יהוה, speaking oppression and revolt, and uttering words of falsehood. And judgment is turned away backward, and justice stands afar off: for truth is fallen in the street, and equity cannot enter. יהוה בן יהוה is come as your intercessor: For He put on righteousness as a breastplate, and an helmet of salvation upon His head (Isaiah 59:12-17).

How do you overcome the rulers of the darkness of this world and spiritual wickedness in high places? By pureness, by knowledge of יהוה, by longsuffering, by kindness, by the Holy Ghost, by love unfeigned, By the word of truth, by the power of יהוה, by the armor of righteousness on the right hand and on the left (2

Corinthians 6:6, 7).

It is time for you who are of the day, to be sober, putting on the breastplate of faith and love; and for an helmet, the hope of salvation. For יהוה has not appointed you to wrath, but to obtain salvation by יהוה בן יהוה (1 Thessalonians 5:8, 9).

❖ **Preach the Good News of יהוה** ❖

Satan is the author of all the mischief in the world, and delights in tragedy and perverseness. So, how do you stand against this evil day of sorrow, pain, wickedness, maliciousness, corruption, degeneracy, etc.? Since יהוה is **all-knowing** and **all-powerful**, you must beseech, call upon, and petition יהוה to qualify you with preparation of the gospel of peace (Ephesians 6:15).

You must prepare and qualify yourself to present the **Good News** of the Kingdom of יהוה and salvation through יהוה בן יהוה. You must be familiar with how יהוה בן יהוה went about teaching and preaching the gospel of the Kingdom of יהוה, and healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease among the spiritually dead **lost sheep of the house of Israel**. And His fame is gone throughout

all America: and you must bring unto יהוה בן יהוה all spiritually sick people that are taken with divers diseases and torments, and those which are possessed with devils, and those which are lunatick, and those that have palsy; and He will heal them. And great multitudes of people shall follow יהוה בן יהוה (Matthew 4:23-25).

יהוה בן יהוה sees the multitudes suffering at the hands of the rulers of the darkness of this world, and He is moved with compassion on them, because they faint, and are fearful, unmanly, cowardly, tired and unconscious, and are scattered abroad, as sheep having no shepherd (Matthew 9:36).

And this gospel (Good News) of the Kingdom of יהוה shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come of the rulers of the darkness of this world (Matthew 24:14).

When you see יהוה בן יהוה preaching the Good News of the Kingdom of יהוה, KNOW that **the** time of the rulers of the darkness of this world is fulfilled, and the Kingdom of יהוה is at hand: Repent for transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, and believe the Good News (Mark 1:14, 15). The Good News must be published among all nations (Mark 13:10).

It is time for you to stop following the rulers of the darkness of this world and the **spiritually wicked** in high places, and follow יהוה בן יהוה. Truly I say unto you, There is no man that has left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for My sake, and the Good News of יהוה, But he shall receive a hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world to come eternal life (Mark 10:28-30).

You must go into all the world, and preach the Good News of יהוה to every creature (mankind), in every city and habitable place (Mark 16:15). By you shall the people of earth hear the word of יהוה, the Good News of the **kingdom**, and believe.

Through the righteous disciples of יהוה בן יהוה shall the Holy Ghost witness in every city. So, do not count your life dear unto yourself, so that you might finish your course with **joy**, and the ministry, which you receive of יהוה בן יהוה, to testify the Good News of the grace of יהוה (Acts 20:23, 24).

❖ **The Time of Judgment Has Begun** ❖

If any man suffer as a believer in יהוה בן יהוה, let him not be ashamed; but let him glorify יהוה on this behalf. For the time is come that **judgment has** begun at the house of יהוה: and if it first begin at you, what shall the end be of them that obey not the Good News of יהוה? And if the righteous scarcely be saved, where shall the ungodly and the transgressor appear? (1 Peter 4:16-18).

How do you overcome the rulers of the darkness of this world and spiritual wickedness in high places? By understanding the **MYSTERY** of the death, burial, and resurrection of יהוה בן יהוה. You must understand how that יהוה בן יהוה **DIED** on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts** for your transgressions of the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה according to the Scriptures; And that He was **BURIED** in Lewisburg Penitentiary (a place called GOLGOTHA, that is to say, a place of a skull [Matthew 27:33]), and that He **ROSE AGAIN** among the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel** the **THIRD DAY** according to the Scriptures; and **IS SEEN** by those who believe, accept, and receive יהוה בן יהוה (1 Corinthians 15:3, 4, 6).

But now the world is a witness that יהוה בן יהוה is risen from the **spiritually dead** lost sheep of the house of Israel, AND become the firstfruits of them that slept. For since by man CAME death, by man CAME also the resurrection of the **spiritually dead** lost sheep of the house of Israel. For as in Adam all die, even so in יהוה בן יהוה shall all be made alive (1 Corinthians 15:20-22).

This is the day when יהוה shall judge the secrets of men by יהוה בן יהוה according to the Scriptures (Romans 2:16). Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear יהוה, and keep His **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes**: for this is the whole DUTY of man. For יהוה shall bring every work into **judgment**, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil (Ecclesiastes 12:13, 14).

You are being given evidence that all things done for selfish gain are unimportant, pointless, and futile because they are secondary. The primary focus of man should be to “fear יהוה and **keep His commandments.**” This is the only proper course for the believer to follow that is ordained by יהוה. It is a fact that יהוה will eventually evaluate all the deeds that are done in order to reveal the motives behind them. All will be brought before יהוה, even the things done in secret. This



evaluation will be conducted based on the obedience to the commandments that יהוה has given as a guide for the believer's life.

The judgment of the world is in the hands of יהוה בן יהוה and is concerned with the obedient and disobedient regarding the **commandments, judgments, laws,** and **statutes** of יהוה. יהוה בן יהוה is come teaching obedience to the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה. Those who choose to “obey the **commandments** are called sheep.” Those who choose to “disobey the **commandments** are called goats.” So, when יהוה בן יהוה the Son of man shall come in His glory, And all the holy angels with Him, then shall He sit upon the throne of His glory: and before Him shall be gathered all nations: and He shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divides his sheep from the goats: And He shall set the sheep on His right hand, but the goats on the left. Then shall the King, יהוה בן יהוה, say unto them on His right hand, Come, you blessed of My Father, יהוה, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world (Matthew 25:31-34).

Then shall יהוה בן יהוה say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from Me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels. And these

shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal (Matthew 25:41, 46).

Many people believe יהוה בן יהוה, but are afraid of the rulers of the darkness of this world and the **spiritually wicked** in high places. Therefore יהוה has blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with THEIR eyes, nor understand with THEIR heart, and be converted, and I should heal them. For many love the praise of men more than the praise of יהוה (John 12:37, 40, 42, 43).

Nevertheless, he that believes on Me, believes not on Me, but on יהוה that sent Me. And he that sees Me sees יהוה that sent Me. I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believes on Me should not abide in darkness (John 12:44-46).

He that rejects Me, and receives not My words, has one that judges him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in this last day. For I have not spoken of Myself; but the Father, יהוה, which sent Me, He gave Me a commandment, what I should say, and what I should speak. And I know that His commandment is life everlasting: whatsoever I speak therefore, even as the Father, יהוה, said unto Me, so I speak (John 12:48-50).

All of your judgments before the coming of יהוה בן יהוה are in vain. For יהוה בן יהוה is the **Foundation**. Therefore יהוה בן יהוה is come bringing to light the hidden things of darkness, and is making manifest the counsels of the hearts: and now every man can have praise of יהוה (1 Corinthians 4:5).

The coming of יהוה בן יהוה brings the Final Judgment Day. And the spiritually dead, small and great, shall stand before יהוה; and the books are being opened: and another book is being opened, which is **THE BOOK OF LIFE**: and the spiritually dead are being judged out of those things which are written in the books, according to their works (Revelation 20:12).

This is the day when יהוה shall judge the secrets of men by יהוה בן יהוה. For the Father, יהוה, **judges** no man, but has committed all **judgment** unto the Son, יהוה בן יהוה (John 5:22).

I command you to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is יהוה בן יהוה which is ordained of יהוה to be the Judge of the spiritually awake and the spiritually dead. To יהוה בן יהוה give all the prophets witness, that through His name whosoever believes in Him shall receive forgiveness for having transgressed

the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה (Acts 10:42, 43).

יהוה is now commanding all men every where to repent for transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה: Because He has appointed a day, in which He will judge the world in righteousness by יהוה בן יהוה whom He has ordained; WHEREOF He has given assurance unto all men, in that He has raised יהוה בן יהוה from the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel** (Acts 17:30, 31).

### ❖ The True Gospel: The Gospel of Peace ❖

What you are hearing and reading today is the preaching of יהוה בן יהוה, according to the revelation of the mystery, which was kept secret since the world began, but now is made manifest, and by the Scriptures of the prophets, according to the commandment of the everlasting God, יהוה, made known to all **nations** for obedience of faith in יהוה בן יהוה for ever (Romans 16:25-27).

How do you overcome the rulers of the darkness of this world, and the spiritually wicked in high places? You are called to remain faithful to **the One True**

Gospel of יהוה בן יהוה. There be some that would pervert the gospel of יהוה בן יהוה. Though you, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto man than that which יהוה בן יהוה is preaching unto you, he is doomed, cursed, satanic, and wicked (Galatians 1:7, 8).

How do you overcome the rulers of the darkness of this world, and the spiritually wicked in high places? Your foundation must be sure with the preparation of the gospel of peace, as taught by יהוה בן יהוה (Ephesians 6:15).

The rulers of the darkness of this world teach, promote, and produce “strife,” as evidenced in their movies, TV programs, plays, books, magazines, schools, etc. The “rulers of darkness” have established all kinds of sports and activities that produce fierce competition and rivalry, often resulting in quarrels, fights, and death. The “rulers of darkness” encourage “sports fans” to engage in antagonism, bitter conflict, vigorous discord, and hatred of rival teams; they also encourage the poor working class to lose their weekly wages, earnings by wagering: risking loss by betting on uncertain events, which cause family arguments about the resulting hardships. People are observed in heated debate and disagreement in the **workplace**. Many people lose their cars and homes because of these activities.

The rulers of the darkness of this world teach, promote, and produce fight matches (causing serious injury and death), duels, tug of war, etc.; they produce all kinds of races and tournaments. The “rulers of darkness” teach, promote, produce debates, battle of wits (wherein the loser feels destroyed mentally, inferior, lower in station, of less importance, of little value).

The rulers of the darkness of this world teach, promote, and produce hard feelings, hostility, ill will, argument, hand-to-hand combat, etc.

How do you overcome the teachers, promoters, and producers of strife? The “gospel of peace” is in juxtaposition of different forms of strife: In contrast with strife; denoting the absence or end of strife. The “gospel of peace” denotes a state of untroubled, undisturbed well being.

But if you have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth. Wisdom of the “rulers of darkness” is earthly, sensual, devilish. For where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil work. But the wisdom that is from יהוה בן יהוה is from יהוה and is first pure, harmonious, and righteous, then peaceable, gentle, and easy to be entreated, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality, and without hypocrisy. And the fruit of righteousness is

sown in peace of them that make peace (James 3:14-18).

The “gospel of peace” when contrasted with strife, such a state of peace is the object of divine promise and is brought about by the mercy of יהוה, granting deliverance and freedom from all distresses that are experienced as a result of transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה. This grace of יהוה affects the character of the person. Peace as the **Messianic blessing of יהוה בן יהוה** is that state brought about by the grace and loving mind of יהוה wherein the derangement and distress of life caused by transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** are removed. Hence, the message of salvation is called the “gospel of peace.”

The word which יהוה sent unto the children of Israel (the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel**, the so-called Black man), preaching peace by יהוה בן יהוה: (He is Lord of all: All power is given unto Me in heaven and in earth [Matthew 28:18]; יהוה בן יהוה being Lord over all people is rich unto all that call upon Him [Romans 10:12]; and יהוה has put all things under the feet of יהוה בן יהוה, and gave Him to BE the head over all things to the church [the Nation of יהוה], which is His body, the fullness of Him that fills all in all [ Ephesians 1:22,

23]; יהוה בן יהוה is on the right hand of יהוה; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto Him [1 Peter 3:22]; The beasts of America have made war with the Lamb, יהוה בן יהוה, and the Lamb, יהוה בן יהוה, shall overcome them: for He is Lord of lords, and King of kings [Revelation 17:14]) (Acts 10:36).

You must keep in mind that the “message of salvation” is called the “gospel of peace.” As it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things (Romans 10:15).

Salvation is called the gospel of peace. It is also called the peace of יהוה, not that יהוה needs it, but יהוה gives it, which is the peace of יהוה בן יהוה. And the peace of יהוה, which passes all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through יהוה בן יהוה (Philippians 4:7). The peace of יהוה בן יהוה can be the result only of the accomplished reconciliation. Therefore being justified by faith, you have peace with יהוה through יהוה בן יהוה (Romans 5:1).

Nations will no longer be treated like strangers. Without יהוה בן יהוה, all nations are aliens from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers from the covenants of promise, having no hope, and without יהוה in the world: But now in יהוה בן יהוה, you are made near by the blood of יהוה בן יהוה shed on the cross of



**judicial murder in U. S. courts** and in Lewisburg Penitentiary (a maximum security prison). For יהוה בן יהוה is your peace, who has made every kindred, nation, and tongue one, and has broken down the middle **wall** of partition between you; Having abolished in His flesh the enmity of Genesis 3:15 (which has lasted 6,000 years); for to make in Himself of all nations **ONE NEW MAN, SO MAKING PEACE**; And that He might reconcile all nations unto יהוה in **ONE BODY** by the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts**, having slain the enmity thereby: **and** is come preaching peace to all nations which were afar off, **and** to you that are near. For through יהוה בן יהוה all nations have access by One Spirit unto the Father, יהוה. Now therefore you are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellowcitizens with the saints of יהוה, and of the household of יהוה; And are built upon the foundation of the prophets, יהוה בן יהוה Himself being the chief cornerstone; In whom all the building shall be fitly framed together to grow into the Holy Temple in יהוה (Ephesians 2:12-21). These facts establish that there is a new relationship between man and יהוה brought about by the ATONEMENT of יהוה בן יהוה.

It is clear that יהוה commended His love toward the world, in that, while the world was yet transgressors of the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes**

of יהוה, יהוה בן יהוה died for you on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts** and crucified in Lewisburg Penitentiary (a maximum security prison). Much more then, being now justified by His blood, you shall be saved from wrath through Him. For if, when you were enemies, you were reconciled to יהוה by the death of His Son, יהוה בן יהוה, on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts**, much more, being reconciled, you shall be saved by His life. And not only so, but you also joy in יהוה through יהוה בן יהוה, by whom you have now received the ATONEMENT (Romans 5:8-11).

❖ **Put On the Shield of Faith** ❖

How do you overcome the rulers of the darkness of this world? How do you stand against the wiles of the devil? How do you wrestle against spiritual wickedness in high places? How do you withstand this evil day? Above all, you must put on the **shield of faith**, wherewith you shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked (Ephesians 6:16).

Every person must take unto themselves the shield of faith. First, you must be

persuaded, convinced, and assured that יהוה is the only true and living God; that יהוה is the God of the Bible and thus the God of Israel (the **spiritually dead** lost sheep of the house of Israel). You must have an unshakeable faith in יהוה בן יהוה as the Son of יהוה.

You must have **knowledge** of the tenets, principles, teachings, and rules of יהוה, and trust in them with certainty. You must have an understanding of the doctrine, dogmas, and canons of יהוה, with confidence and freedom from doubt.

In general, you must have such a **knowledge** of, assent to, and confidence in the divine truths of יהוה, especially His **commandments**, **judgments**, **laws**, and **statutes**, which produce good works.

Though one is grievously vexed with a devil, if one exhibits great faith in יהוה בן יהוה, He will have mercy on you and make you whole (Matthew 15:22-28).

The **spiritually dead** lost sheep of the house of Israel (the so-called Black man) is weak, unstable, and powerless. Yet through faith in the name יהוה בן יהוה is the **spiritually dead** lost sheep of the house of Israel made strong, whom the

world knows as good for nothing: yes, the faith which is in the resurrected spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel has given them perfect soundness in the presence of the whole world (Acts 3:16).

For therein is the righteousness of יהוה revealed from faith alone: as it is written, The **just** shall live by faith in יהוה בן יהוה (Romans 1:17).

יהוה speaks the words of יהוה. Therefore the Father, יהוה, loves the Son, and has given all things into His hand. He that believes on the Son, יהוה בן יהוה, has everlasting life: and he that believes not the Son, יהוה בן יהוה, shall not see life; but the wrath of יהוה abides on him (John 3:34-36).

The world is now a witness that simply a **knowledge** and **assent** to religious truths without good works is false faith. I declare unto you that “**faith without works is dead**.” What does it profit, My people, though a man say he has faith, and have not works? can faith save him? Even if you have faith in יהוה, if faith has not works, it is dead, being alone (James 2:14, 17).

Thou believest there is one God, יהוה; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble. But will you **know**, O vain man, that faith in יהוה without works is

dead? Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar? Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect? And the Scripture was fulfilled which says, Abraham believed יהוה, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: And he was called the **friend** of יהוה. You see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only. For as the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also (James 2:19-24, 26).

Miraculous faith or that faith in יהוה בן יהוה to which, when the “Good News” of the Kingdom of יהוה is propagated, is annexed the gift of working miracles.

The spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel are **CRYPTICALLY** described as being lunatick, sore vexed, often times falling into the fire, and often into the water, possessed with a demon. יהוה בן יהוה has demonstrated His power to rebuke the devil; and He departs out of the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel: and they are cured from that very hour. Many of My disciples wonder why they are unable to cast the devil out and cure the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel. O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you?

how long shall I suffer you? It is because of your unbelief: for truly I say unto you, if you have faith in יהוה AS a grain of mustard seed, you shall say unto a mountain, **Remove** hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and **nothing of righteousness shall be impossible unto you**. However this **kind** of CRYPTOGRAPHY shall remain hidden, veiled, obscure, vague, supernatural, unrevealable, and mystical, until you believe, accept and receive יהוה בן יהוה; repent and obey the voice of יהוה; and obey His **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes**; follow the Ten-Step Study Method of יהוה בן יהוה, with prayer and fasting (Matthew 17:15-21).

### *The “Unfruitful Fig Tree”*

Being able to decode a Scriptural **CRYPTOGRAM** in the Spirit of יהוה בן יהוה is a true miracle. For example, יהוה בן יהוה and the “Unfruitful Fig Tree” is a Scriptural CRYPTOGRAM. יהוה בן יהוה hungered. And when I saw a fig tree in the way, I came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and said unto it, Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever. And presently the fig tree withered away. And when the disciples saw it, they marveled, saying, How soon IS the fig tree withered away! יהוה בן יהוה answered and said unto them, Truly I say

unto you, If you have faith in יהוה, and doubt not, you shall not only do this WHICH IS DONE to the fig tree, but also if you shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; it shall be done. And all things, whatsoever you shall ask in prayer, believing יהוה, you shall receive (Matthew 21:18-22).

יהוה בן יהוה did not curse the barren tree because it failed to provide food for His hunger, but because it had leaves and no fruit. Fig trees in the East yield fruit in both June and August, and it is normal for the figs to hang on the trees through the winter. New fruit grows right over the old and out of the old shoots. Consequently, fruit can normally be found on the trees all year round. This particular fig tree is symbolic of Israel which produces leaves, but bears no fruit.

“Leaves” utilize a process called PHOTOSYNTHESIS: the synthesis (the combining of the constituent elements of separate materials into a single or unified entity) of complex organic materials, especially carbohydrates from carbon dioxide, water, and inorganic salts, using SUNLIGHT as the source of energy and with the aid of a catalyst, as chlorophyll. This particular fig tree did not utilize PHOTOSYNTHESIS. This particular fig tree being SYMBOLIC of the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel indicates if they **REJECT** the “SON LIGHT” of יהוה

יהוה בן, no **FRUIT** will grow on them for ever and they will wither away without children or a future: they will be cast into the lake which burns with fire and brimstone along with the other fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars. As **REJECTERS** of יהוה בן יהוה, the spiritually dead are unable to combine the complex wisdom, knowledge, and understanding of יהוה needed to unite as a whole people with sovereignty.

This particular fig tree (spiritually dead Israel) is cursed as a rebellious house, and will be punished until they humble themselves, and pray, and seek the face of יהוה, and turn from their wicked ways (2 Chronicles 7:14).

I have spread out My hands all the day unto a rebellious people, which walk in a way that is not good, after their own thoughts; A people that provoke Me to anger continually to My face; that sacrifice in gardens, in religions, and burn incense upon altars of brick; Which remain among the graves, and lodge in the monuments, which eat swine's flesh, and broth of abominable things is in their vessels; Which SAY, Stand by yourself, come not near to me: for I am holier than you. These are a smoke in my nose, a fire that burns all the day. Behold, it is written before Me: I will not



keep silence, but will recompense (punish you), even recompense into their bosom, Your iniquities, wickedness, crimes, and lawlessness, and the iniquities, wickedness, crimes, and lawlessness of your fathers together, which have burned incense upon the mountains, and blasphemed Me upon the hills: therefore will I measure their former work into their bosom (and severely punish you) (Isaiah 65:2-7).

יהוה בן יהוה preached the Good News of the Kingdom of יהוה to the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel** throughout America before His arrest in 1990, wherein יהוה בן יהוה experienced His final public rejection by the house of Israel. Despite the fact that יהוה בן יהוה had adequately demonstrated that He IS indeed **God Incarnate**, they still refused to accept Him as such.

The withering of the fig tree illustrates the results of the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel as a people rejecting יהוה בן יהוה as their Messiah. The **DESTRUCTION** of your families, children, communities, and millions in prisons is clear proof.

The world is a witness that the “fig tree” (SYMBOLIC of the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel**) is indeed cursed, withered away, and dried up from the roots (CUT OFF from being a **nation**, having no remembrance of their God,

יהוה, their **nationality** as HEBREW Israelites; **CUT OFF** from the **knowledge** of their HEBREW history, culture, language, name, land, and destiny to rule the world for ever in righteousness).

How can you reverse your destruction as the house of Israel? The only solution is to have faith in יהוה. Your faith in יהוה is made manifest when you understand biblical CRYPTOGRAMS. Example: For truly I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he says shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he says. Therefore I say unto you, What things soever you desire, when you pray, believe that you receive them, and you shall have them. And when you stand praying, forgive, if you have ought against any: that your Father, יהוה, also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses of His **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes**. But if you do not forgive, **neither** will your Father, יהוה, which is in heaven forgive your trespasses (Mark 11:20-26).

In order to reverse your destruction as the house of Israel, the **spiritually dead** **lost sheep of the house of Israel** (the so-called Black man) must have faith in יהוה, study to understand biblical CRYPTOGRAMS, have no doubts about יהוה, believe

in יהוה, be able to forgive; For you need your Father, יהוה, to forgive your many trespasses.

### *יהוה Is Restoring Brotherhood*

How do you overcome the rulers of the darkness of this world? Take heed to yourselves: If your brother in יהוה trespass against you, rebuke him; and if he repent, forgive him. And if he trespass against you seven times in the day, and seven times in the day turn again to you, saying, I repent; you shall forgive him (Luke 17:3, 4).

Now this is very difficult to imagine yourself doing. However, you must face the fact that “the **enemy**” has taught you to hate each other. On the other hand, יהוה is teaching how to restore **brotherhood**. Therefore, you must learn to **always forgive** your brother when he repents. Consequently, you must increase your faith.

If you had **FAITH** as a grain of mustard seed, you might say unto a sycamine tree, Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you (Luke 17:6). Truly, this is a beautiful CRYPTOGRAM (a spiritual message

written in code).

It is very important that you keep your faith in proper perspective. For example: though you have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though you have all faith, so that you could remove mountains, and have not charity, YOU ARE NOTHING (1 Corinthians 13:2).

The doctrine of faith in יהוה and the Good News of the Kingdom of יהוה promises justification and salvation by having a lively faith in יהוה בן יהוה. The word of יהוה is dropping as the rain; and the number of the disciples of יהוה בן יהוה has increased and multiplied greatly; and a great company is obedient to the faith of יהוה, which is evidenced by their **OBEYING** the **commandments**, **judgments**, **laws**, and **statutes** (Deuteronomy 32:2; Acts 6:7). Attendance at the Holy Feasts of יהוה demonstrates how יהוה has opened the door of faith unto every **kindred, nation, and tongue** (Acts 14:27).

You must separate yourself from the world and receive the Good News of יהוה (Which He had promised afore by His prophets in the Holy Scriptures,) Concerning His Son, יהוה בן יהוה, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh; And **DECLARED TO BE the Son of יהוה** with power, according to

the spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel: By whom you have received grace, for obedience to the faith of יהוה among all nations, for His name; Among whom are you also the called of יהוה בן יהוה (Romans 1:1-6).

### *One Nation In יהוה*

How do you overcome the rulers of the darkness of this world? You must become "ONE NATION" in יהוה. In order to become "ONE," you must walk worthy before יהוה, with all lowliness and meekness, with longsuffering, forbearing one another in **LOVE**; Endeavoring to keep the unity of the Spirit of יהוה in the bond of peace. There is "ONE BODY," and "ONE SPIRIT," even as you are called in ONE HOPE of your calling; one יהוה בן יהוה, one faith, one baptism, one יהוה and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all (Ephesians 4:1-6).

The evil rulers of the darkness of this world have taught and promoted the "skin color game" (white supremacy and division of man by races), which is designed to cause hatred, wars, and destruction. יהוה בן יהוה is come announcing to the

world, "There is one body": יהוה בן יהוה is emphasizing the unity of believers, specifically that all nations are equal in יהוה בן יהוה. All nations must conform to the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה. All true followers of the Messiah, יהוה בן יהוה, must be circumcised and be obedient to the laws of יהוה. The world must accept the reality that יהוה בן יהוה is the **Center of the plan of salvation** of יהוה. In the Nation of יהוה, all men are brothers in יהוה בן יהוה, on an equal level.

You must come to know and understand that יהוה is sovereign over all nations, cultures, problems of humanity (e.g. social and family situations), and even the unseen beings. The chosen people of יהוה--having been set free (prohibited) from transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה and made to be equals by the death of יהוה בן יהוה on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts** and His resurrection from the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel--must live in the unity of יהוה בן יהוה.

### *Fiery Darts*

In order to overcome spiritual wickedness in high places, you must be loyal, allegiant, and true to יְהוָה; you must be devoted, dedicated, and incorruptible.

In order to stand against the wiles of the devil, you must be careful, conscientious, and scientific in your studies.

In order to withstand this evil day, you must be reliable, trusted, trustworthy; you must be honest, sincere, and true to your word; you must be upright, virtuous, and high-principled.

In order to overcome the rulers of the darkness of this **world**, you must be precise, just, and factual. You must be authentic, faultless, and perfect, as your Father, יְהוָה, which is in heaven is perfect (Matthew 5:48).

You have been offered a thorough discussion of the “Shield of Faith.” In order to fully appreciate the value of the “Shield of Faith” as a weapon to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked, it becomes important to understand the source of the “fiery darts.” Satan is the author of all the mischief in the world. What does the term “Satan” mean? Satan is evil, devilish, hellish, fiendish, and is the great adversary of

man; he is the supreme spirit of evil; a subordinate evil spirit at enmity with God, יהוה; he is an atrociously wicked, cruel, ill-tempered person; he is a person of great cleverness and energy; Satan opposes everything about יהוה, especially the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel.

Under the rulership of the wicked rulers of the darkness of this world, you labor in sorrow, heartache, torture, and oppression; you labor in affliction, tribulation, and hard times.

Wicked rulers are evil in a moral and spiritual sense: they shoot fiery defamatory darts at the righteous: the wicked whisper and publish false information, causing unjustified injury of the good reputation of the righteous as by slander or libel; they seek to disgrace the righteous; they work day and night to bring dishonor upon the righteous.

The wicked love to find fault with you. They censure the righteous harshly and abusively. The wicked love to revile, **vilify** and berate you publically. They utter and circulate slander (false reports). They are criminal publishers of libel.

The “fiery darts” of the wicked are full of tricks designed to deceive the public



about your holy character. Therefore, they publish malicious statements designed to injure your reputation.

The **wicked** of this world love to shoot fiery, abusive darts at the righteous. They are characterized by harshly, coarsely, insulting language. They exhibit an abusive exercise of power. They love to speak harshly, insultingly, and unjustly to or about you.

The **wicked** love to shoot fiery insinulatory darts: tending to instill doubts, distrust subtly into your mind about others. They love to make an indirect or covert suggestion or hint, esp. of a derogatory nature: to suggest or hint slyly, esp. something malicious.

The wicked deliberately make friends with those who know you, with malice aforethought, with the evil intent of **viciously** speaking maliciously about you. They delight in mischief, tragedy, and perverseness.

### *Ask יהוה To Deliver You*

You must pray asking יהוה to deliver you from all evil and to direct your steps so as to not be led into temptation (Matthew 6:13). Does יהוה tempt people? When יהוה allows one of His children to be tempted, it is for the purpose of proving to His child that he can rely on the wisdom and strength of יהוה. It is the desire of יהוה to give you victory over the temptation and at the same time make you more experienced in the tactics of spiritual warfare against the devil; hence, no one can ever truthfully say that יהוה has tempted him to transgress His **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes**.

Behold, Watch and pray, that you enter not into temptation: the spirit of יהוה indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak (Matthew 26:41). Take ye heed, **watch** and **pray** (Mark 13:33).

It is now time for you to awaken from your 6,000-year “deep sleep.” Why sleep when your Savior is come? Rise up from the spiritually dead and pray to יהוה, lest you enter into temptation (Luke 22:46).

There has no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but יהוה

is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that you are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that you be able to bear it (1 Corinthians 10:13).

You must keep in mind that יהוה knows how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished (2 Peter 2:9).

Those that believe, accept, and receive Me, keep My words. Because you have kept the word of My patience, I also will keep you from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth (Revelation 3:10).

I pray that יהוה keeps His servants from the evil of this world. I also pray that יהוה sanctifies His servants through His truth: His word is truth (John 17:15, 17).

Thine, O יהוה, is the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: for all that is in the heaven and in the earth is thine; thine is the kingdom, O יהוה, and thou art exalted as head above all. Both riches and honor come of thee, and thou reignest over all; and in thine hand it is to make great, and to

give strength UNTO all. Now therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious NAME יהוה (1 Chronicles 29:11-13).

❖ **Wear the Helmet of Salvation** ❖

How do you overcome the rulers of the darkness of this world? How do you stand against the wiles of the devil? How do you wrestle against spiritual wickedness in high places? How do you withstand the evil day? You must take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the **SPIRIT** of יהוה, which is the **WORD** of יהוה (Ephesians 6:17).

In order to understand how to overcome the wiles of the devil, you must come to **know** that “SALVATION” is METAPHORICALLY described as a helmet. Therefore, “SALVATION” has many hidden meanings. For example, it means “**TO SAVE**”: this requires a “Savior,” “Deliverer,” “Preserver,” “REDEEMER,” etc. “To save” does not mean what you were taught in church. Rather, it means to **RESCUE**, **LIBERATE** (set free, disimprison, unchain, enfranchise, etc.), **REDEEM** (emancipate, regenerate, turn from transgressing the **commandments, judgments,**

laws, and statutes of יהוה, convert, rehabilitate, mediate on behalf of, purge, etc.), **RESTORE** (reestablish, reinstate, reorganize, etc.); **"TO SAVE"** means to snatch from the jaws of death, protect, safeguard, sustain; husband, etc.

Clearly, the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel (the so-called Black man) is in need of **THE SAVIOR**. יהוה בן יהוה is born from among the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel as **THE SAVIOR**, Messiah, Mahdi, Redeemer, Deliverer; He is the Liberator, Freer, Emancipator, Manumitter; יהוה בן יהוה is the Champion, Knight in shining armor; He is the Lifesaver. יהוה בן יהוה is also **known** by many titles, some of which are "Our Lord," "Son of God," "Son of Man," "Lamb of God," "KING of kings," "Immanuel," "Prince of Peace," "The Good Shepherd," "Jesus Christ," etc.

The METAPHOR "helmet of salvation" reveals that **when** you "SEE" יהוה בן יהוה, **YOUR EYES HAVE SEEN YOUR TRUE SALVATION**, which יהוה בן יהוה has prepared before the face of all people; A light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of His people Israel (Luke 2:30-32). This proves that יהוה בן יהוה is your redemption. And all flesh shall see יהוה בן יהוה, the salvation of יהוה בן יהוה (Luke 3:6).

From “the beginning” יהוה has been a Savior, Deliverer, and Preserver. Let your soul magnify יהוה, and your spirit rejoice in יהוה your Savior. For יהוה is mighty and great in all things; and holy is His name. And His mercy is on them that fear Him from generation to generation (Luke 1:46-50).

יהוה is your Savior, and יהוה בן יהוה is your hope (1 Timothy 1:1). You that receive יהוה בן יהוה are a chosen vessel unto Him, to bear His **name** before the Gentiles, and **kings**, and the children of Israel (Acts 9:15). You are a chosen vessel, (not of men, neither by man, but by יהוה בן יהוה, and יהוה, the Father, who raised יהוה בן יהוה from the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel;) (Galatians 1:1). The Good News which the disciples of יהוה בן יהוה preach is not received of man, neither are they taught it of man, but by the revelation of יהוה בן יהוה (Galatians 1:12). For this is good and acceptable in the sight of יהוה your Savior; Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth. For there is one God, יהוה, and one mediator between יהוה and men, the Man, יהוה בן יהוה; Who gave Himself a ransom for all on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts** (1 Timothy 2:3-6).

The disciples of יהוה בן יהוה labor and suffer reproach, because they trust

in the living God, יהוה, who is the Savior of all men, specially of those that believe (1 Timothy 4:10).

יהוה, that cannot lie, promised **eternal life** before the world began; and is thereby your Savior (Titus 1:2, 3).

I exhort you to be obedient to the will of יהוה and be sober minded. In all things show a pattern of good works: in doctrine showing uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity, **sound speech**, that cannot be condemned; that he that is of the contrary part may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of you; but showing all good fidelity; that you may adorn the doctrine of יהוה, your Savior in all things. For the grace of יהוה that brings salvation has appeared to all men, Teaching you that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, you should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world; looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the Great God and your Savior, יהוה בן יהוה; Who gave Himself on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts** and crucified in Lewisburg Penitentiary (GOLGOTHA), a maximum security prison for YOU, that He might redeem YOU from all iniquity, wickedness, abomination, transgression, and purify unto Himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works (Titus 2:6-8, 10-14).

**You must always remember the mercy of יהוה.** Always be ready to every good work, and to speak evil of no man, be not brawlers, but gentle, showing all meekness unto all men. For YOU yourselves also were sometimes foolish, disobedient, deceived, serving divers lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful, and hating one another. But after that the kindness and love of יהוה your Savior toward man appeared, Not by works of righteousness which you have done, but according to His mercy He saved you, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost (Reference Book: *I Am Not Ashamed of the Gospel of Christ: The Holy Ghost Revealed* by יהוה בן יהוה); Which He shed on YOU abundantly through יהוה בן יהוה, YOUR SAVIOR; That being justified by His grace, you should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life (Titus 3: 1-7).

Therefore, keep yourselves in the love of יהוה, looking for the mercy of YOUR LORD, יהוה בן יהוה, unto eternal life. Now unto Him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present you faultless before the presence of His glory with exceeding joy, To the only wise God, יהוה, your Savior, be glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever (Jude 1:21, 24, 25).

It is a blessing to know that יהוה and יהוה בן יהוה are “one” (John 10:30).



So, Fear not: for, behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people. For unto you IS BORN this day in the City of David (JERUSALEM) A Savior, which is יהוה בן יהוה, the Lord (Luke 2:10, 11).

Many of you may believe on יהוה בן יהוה because of the testimony of others. And many more believe יהוה בן יהוה because of His own words; Now you can believe, not because of the testimony of others: for YOU have heard HIM yourselves, and know that this IS indeed “**The Christ**,” “**The Savior**” of the world (John 4:39, 41, 42).

Behold, you ought to obey יהוה rather than men. יהוה, The God of your fathers raised up יהוה בן יהוה, who was slain and hanged on the tree of **judicial murder in U. S. courts**. Him has יהוה exalted with His right hand TO BE a Prince and a Savior, for to give repentance to the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel (the so-called Black man), and forgiveness of the sins of transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה. And you are His witnesses of these things; and so is also the Holy Ghost, whom יהוה has given to them that obey Him (Acts 5:29-32).

יהוה raised up unto Israel David to be their **king**; to whom also He gave testimony, and said, I have found David the SON of Jesse, A man after My own heart, which shall fulfill all My will. Of this man's seed has יהוה, according to His promise **"raised"** unto Israel a Savior, יהוה בן יהוה (Acts 13:22, 23).

Behold, you have obtained precious faith, not because of your own righteousness, but through the righteousness of יהוה and your Savior, בן יהוה יהוה: **Grace and peace** will be multiplied unto you through the **knowledge** of יהוה, and of יהוה בן יהוה (2 Peter 1:1, 2).

### ❖ **Salvation--Material and Temporal Deliverance** ❖

How do you overcome the rulers of the darkness of this world? How do you stand against the wiles of the devil? How do you wrestle against spiritual wickedness in high places? How do you withstand this evil day? You must put on the "helmet of salvation" through the **knowledge** of יהוה, and of יהוה בן יהוה. For it is becoming clear that "salvation" has many shades of meaning.

For example, there is **"salvation"** in regard to: (1) material and temporal

deliverance from danger, suffering, and so forth. יהוה בן יהוה is come with total salvation, as evidenced by the prophetic CRYPTOGRAM: "Calming a storm," as in Matthew 8:23-27. The spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel is full of every type of fear, thus this CRYPTOGRAM.

And when He was entered into a ship, His disciples followed Him, and, behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch that the ship **WAS COVERED** with the waves: but He was asleep. And His disciples came to HIM and awoke Him, saying, LORD save us: We perish. And He said unto them, WHY ARE YOU FEARFUL, O YOU OF LITTLE FAITH? Then He arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm. But the men marveled, saying, What manner of Man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey Him!

A ship is considered a vessel of safe passage from one point to another; wherein you would expect safety, peace of mind, freedom from worry, comfort, rest, relaxation; provisions of food and drink, a place to sleep, etc. The "ship" could represent the "Nation of יהוה" or "The NAME יהוה: A STRONG TOWER; the place of refuge and safety." He, יהוה בן יהוה, gained disciples, who followed Him in the NAME יהוה, a strong tower. And in the course of following יהוה בן יהוה

there would arise a **GREAT violent** disorder, a **wrathful breach of the peace**, an **out of control confusion**, a **frenzied chaos**, a **fierce tumult** among the people of America and the world (perhaps due to an economic collapse), insomuch that the followers of יהוה בן יהוה were covered, surrounded by the upsurge, rise, undercurrent, **rogue waves of riotous people** looking for food, etc.

When these **cataclysmic** events occur, יהוה בן יהוה is at peace in the NAME יהוה: a strong tower (asleep). It is **prophesied** in this CRYPTOGRAM that the disciples of יהוה בן יהוה would come to Him out of fear and awake Him, saying, יהוה בן יהוה, “**Save us**”: “**We Perish.**” Knowing that He has taught His disciples to put on the “**SHIELD OF FAITH**” and the “**HELMET OF SALVATION,**” יהוה בן יהוה says unto them, **WHY ARE YOU FEARFUL, O YOU OF LITTLE FAITH?** Without the **knowledge** of יהוה and His Son, יהוה בן יהוה, or, when you forget the teachings of יהוה בן יהוה, you will be overwhelmed by these **cataclysmic** events coming upon America and the world.

You will suddenly have feelings of vulnerability, susceptibility, endangerment, imperilment; you will have feelings of unsafety, insecurity, unsoundness. When in the midst of these **dark clouds**, you will be fraught with danger and feel exposed,

unsheltered, defenseless; you will feel impending doom. In the midst of confusion, surrounded by riot, you may not sit still and study and put on the “**SHIELD OF FAITH**” and the “**HELMET OF SALVATION.**” At this time, יהוה בן יהוה will arise and **REBUKE** those who **cause** the great, violent disorder and the people of earth who are being **victimized** (waves and the sea); and there will be a great calm. But the men will marvel, saying, What manner of Man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey Him! Praise יהוה.

This **prophetic** CRYPTOGRAM proves that you need to learn how to put on the “Shield of Faith” and the “Helmet of Salvation” in order to make it through the “Great Tempest.”

This **prophetic** CRYPTOGRAM is describing “**THE GREAT TRIBULATION.**” When you see the world full of abomination: Where the leaders and the people are heinous, hateful, reprehensible; obscene, horrible, disagreeable; when you see the leaders and the people are beastly, inferior, poor; when you see them openly wicked, degenerate, incorrigible, corrupt, fraudulent, pornographic, (let him that reads these words understand), it is time for you to flee from the ways of the wicked. But woe to them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days of

CATACLYSM. And pray that your flight from “The Great Tribulation,” “great storms of hunger riots,” be not in the winter. For IN those days shall be affliction, such as was not from the beginning of the creation which יהוה created unto this time, neither shall be. And except that יהוה בן יהוה shorten those days, no flesh should be saved: but for the elect’s sake, whom He has chosen, He will shorten the days. So, take heed: behold I am telling you what you must **know** in advance (Mark 13:14-23).

Is your soul troubled at what you see revealed coming upon the earth; and what shall you say? יהוה, Save you from this hour of tribulation: but for this cause were you born unto this hour, that the **name** יהוה may be glorified. For now is the judgment of this world: Now shall the evil rulers of this world be cast out (John 12:27, 28, 31).

You that put on the “Shield of Faith” and the “Helmet of Salvation” and continue in faith and charity and holiness with sobriety shall be saved (1 Timothy 2:15).

יהוה בן יהוה is come to stand with you, and strengthen you; and יהוה בן יהוה shall deliver you from every evil work, and will preserve you unto His

heavenly kingdom: to whom be glory for ever and ever (2 Timothy 4:18).

### *Helmet of Salvation: Knowledge of יהוה*

How do you withstand this evil day? You must put on the “**helmet of salvation**” through the **knowledge** of יהוה, and of יהוה בן יהוה. You are now given evidence that “**salvation**” has many shades of meaning. For example, there is “**salvation**” in regard to sickness.

Under the rule of Satan, the world is full of sickness (physical and mental and **spiritual**). Even now, your children, relatives, and friends are spiritually dead to the knowledge of יהוה and His Son, יהוה בן יהוה; and dead to the knowledge of their HEBREW nationality, history, culture, language, names, and land; and spiritually dead as to why they are born; their purpose in life; and their destiny. But when יהוה בן יהוה lays His hand upon them, they shall live (Matthew 9:18).

So, be of good comfort; your faith in יהוה and His Son will make you whole (Matthew 9:22). It is now time for the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel to have faith in יהוה and be made whole; go in peace within yourself, with

each other and the world, and be whole of your plague, as described in Deuteronomy 28:15-68 (Mark 5:34). Behold, O house of Israel, Be not afraid, only believe in יהוה and His Son (your **Salvation**) (Mark 5:36). יהוה בן יהוה is come “**raising**” the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel**: **SAVING** them from the lake of fire and brimstone (Revelation 21:8).

Physical sickness is easy to prevent and heal, simply by following the dietary laws of יהוה (Leviticus 11:2-47; Deuteronomy 14:2-21), and by obeying the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה.

Under the evil rule of Satan, people are deranged, mentally unsound, psychotic, severely neurotic, unbalanced, disturbed, etc. The rulers of darkness enrich themselves at their expense, through hospitals, courts, various types of doctors, the drug industry, etc. Satan creates these conditions through synthetic foods, poisoned food, deranged communications (movies, TV programs, books, magazines, plays, music, etc.). Under the evil rulers of darkness, people become gruesome, sadistic, morbid; they become frightful, shocking, repulsive, etc.

The **wisdom, knowledge, and understanding** of יהוה בן יהוה is a good comfort; your faith in יהוה and His Son will make you whole; you will become a



vessel for peace in the world.

If you are sick, and pray to יהוה in faith, you will be saved, and בן יהוה shall raise you up; and if you have transgressed the **commandments**, **judgments**, **laws**, and **statutes** of יהוה, you shall be forgiven (James 5:15).

Another shade and color of “salvation” is in regard to preservation. It is very important that you remember how that יהוה, having saved the HEBREW people out of the land of Egypt, afterward destroyed them that believed not (Jude 1:5). This is a clear **warning** from **history** to the **ungodly**. Therefore, “salvation” will save, keep alive, sustain; it will reserve and spare; it will prolong your life. “Salvation” will keep safe, shelter, and shield you; it will guard, watch over, protect, and defend you. “Salvation” will nurse, doctor, and heal you.

Thus far, you have been given evidence of “Salvation” in regard to **material** and temporal deliverance from danger, suffering, and so forth; sickness; and preservation.

❖ **Salvation--Spiritual and Eternal** ❖

How do you withstand this evil day? You must come to understand “salvation” in regard to: (2) The spiritual and eternal salvation granted immediately by יהוה to those who believe on יהוה בן יהוה.

“Salvation” requires you to **REPENT** for transgressing the commandments of יהוה, and be B-APT-IZED in the **name** of יהוה בן יהוה for the **forgiveness** of transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, and you shall receive the gift of the **Holy Ghost** (Reference Book: *I Am Not Ashamed of the Gospel of Christ: The Holy Ghost Revealed* by יהוה בן יהוה).

When you praise יהוה, you will have favor with all people. And יהוה shall add to the Nation of יהוה daily such as should be saved (Acts 2:47). Believe on יהוה בן יהוה, and you shall be saved, and your house (Acts 16:31). For you are saved by faith in יהוה בן יהוה and obeying His words.

Whosoever believes in יהוה בן יהוה shall not perish, but shall have **eternal life**. For יהוה so loved the world, that He gave His **only begotten Son**, that whosoever believes in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life (John 3:15,

16).

He that believes on the Son, יהוה בן יהוה, has everlasting life: and he that believes **not** the Son, יהוה בן יהוה, shall not see life; but the wrath of יהוה abides on him (John 3:36).

As many as receive יהוה בן יהוה, to them gives He power to become the sons of יהוה, even to them that believe on His **name** (John 1:12).

Truly, truly, I say unto you, He that believes on Me has everlasting life (John 6:47).

And this is the **will** of יהוה that sent Me, that every one which sees the Son, יהוה בן יהוה, and believes on Him, may have everlasting life: **and I am** raising up those that believe this day (John 6:40).

Labor not for the meat of this world which perishes, but for that meat which endures unto everlasting life, which the Son of man, יהוה בן יהוה, shall give unto you: for Him has יהוה, the Father, sealed (John 6:27).

Whosoever drinks of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into

everlasting life (John 4:14).

*By the Grace of יהוה You Are Saved*

יהוה commended His love toward you, in that, while you were yet transgressing His **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes**, יהוה בן יהוה died on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts** for you. Much more then, being now justified by His blood, you shall be saved from wrath through Him (Romans 5:8, 9).

“יהוה IS LOVE.” In this was manifested the love of יהוה toward you, because that יהוה sent His only begotten Son into the world, that you might live through Him (1 John 4:9).

יהוה is truly rich in mercy, which is demonstrated by His great love wherewith He loved you, for even when you where spiritually dead, transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, He has quickened you together with יהוה בן יהוה, (by the grace of יהוה you are saved) (Ephesians 2:4, 5).

For by grace are you saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of יהוה (Ephesians 2:8).

It is the desire of יהוה, your Savior, that all men be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth (1 Timothy 2:4).

**Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die?** But if the wicked will turn from all his transgressions that he has committed, and **keep** all My statutes, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall surely live, he shall not die. All his transgressions that he has committed, they shall not be mentioned unto him: in his righteousness that he has done he shall live (Ezekiel 18:23, 21, 22).

Now you have evidence that it is the grace of יהוה that brings salvation and is appearing to all men (Titus 2:11).

It is important for you to understand that יהוה IS not slack concerning His promises, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering toward you, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance (2 Peter 3:9).

It is important for you to know that יהוה has given יהוה בן יהוה power over all flesh, that יהוה בן יהוה should give eternal life to as many as יהוה has given

Him. And this is **life eternal**, that you might **know** יהוה, the only true God, and יהוה בן יהוה, whom יהוה has sent (John 17:2, 3).

### *The Purpose of יהוה Is Salvation*

You are receiving evidence that the **foundation** of יהוה stands sure, having this seal, יהוה בן יהוה **knows** them that are His. And, Let every one that calls the NAME of יהוה בן יהוה depart from iniquity, wickedness, corruption, degeneracy, etc. But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; and some to honor, and some to dishonor. If a man therefore **PURGE HIMSELF** from dishonor, and a vessel of wood and earth, he shall be a vessel unto honor, sanctified, and meet for the Master's use, and prepared unto every good work. Flee also youthful lusts: but follow righteousness, faith, charity, peace, with them that call on יהוה בן יהוה out of a pure heart. But foolish and unlearned questions **avoid, knowing** that they do gender strifes. And the servant of יהוה בן יהוה must not strive; but be gentle unto all men, apt to teach as יהוה בן יהוה instructs, patient, In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if יהוה peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth (2 Timothy

2:19-25).

Satan and his angels rule this world of darkness through fear. But יהוה has not given you the spirit of fear; but of power and love, and of a sound mind. Be not therefore ashamed of the testimony of יהוה בן יהוה: but be partaker of the afflictions of the Good News of the Kingdom of יהוה according to the power of יהוה; Who has saved you, and called you with an holy calling, not according to your works, but according to His own purpose and grace, which was given you in יהוה יהוה בן יהוה before the world began, But is now made manifest by the appearing of your Savior, יהוה בן יהוה, who has abolished spiritual death, and has brought life and immortality to light through the Good News of the Kingdom of יהוה (2 Timothy 1:7-10).

You now have evidence that the purpose of יהוה is **salvation** through יהוה יהוה בן יהוה before the world began, thus His intention beforehand. You must come to **know** that all things work together for good to them that love יהוה, to them who are the called according to His purpose. For whom יהוה did foreknow, He also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of His Son, יהוה בן יהוה, that He might be the firstborn among the **spiritually dead** lost sheep of the house of Israel.

Moreover whom He did predestinate, them He also called: and whom He called, them He also justified; and whom He justified, them He also will glorify (Romans 8:28-30).

### *The Elect*

“Them who are the called according to His purpose,” indicates that “them who are the called” are called because of the good pleasure of יהוה and not because they deserve it.

Wherein He has abounded toward you in all wisdom and prudence; Having made known unto you the mystery of His will, according to His good pleasure which He has purposed in Himself (Ephesians 1:8, 9).

It is clear that in יהוה בן יהוה you have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated according to the purpose of Him who works all things after the counsel of His own will: That **YOU** should be to the praise of His glory, who first trusted in יהוה בן יהוה (Ephesians 1:11, 12).

The real dilemma for most people is determining how a person can **know** if he



is one of the elect, or even if he can be given that kind of **knowledge**. You must first understand that predestination and the election of יהוה is the province of יהוה. It is a fact that יהוה has chosen the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel** out of the whole world. In this context, this means that at one particular time in the past, יהוה chose individuals for salvation.

Immediately after the **tribulation**, there shall appear the sign of the Son of man, יהוה בן יהוה, in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man, יהוה בן יהוה, coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. And יהוה בן יהוה shall send His angels and they shall gather together His elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other (Matthew 24:29-31).

The elect of יהוה is suffering great affliction under the rulers of darkness. And shall not יהוה avenge His own elect, which cry day and night unto Him, though He bear long with them? I tell you that He will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless when the Son of man, יהוה בן יהוה, made His appearance, did He find faith on the earth? (Luke 18:7, 8).

Who shall lay any thing to the charge of the elect of יהוה? Who has the nerve to bring a charge against the elect of יהוה? It is יהוה that justifies (Romans 8:33).

As the elect of יהוה, you must remain faithful and be willing to endure a load of miseries, adversities, persecutions, and provocations in faith and patience. You must be patient toward circumstances and long-suffering (which is patience toward people), that you may also obtain the salvation which is in יהוה בן יהוה with eternal glory (2 Timothy 2:10).

Hearken, My beloved brethren, Has not יהוה chosen the poor of this world rich in faith, and heirs of the kingdom which He has promised to them that love Him? (James 2:5).

יהוה בן יהוה is come to make all men see what is the fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world has been hid in יהוה, who created all things by יהוה בן יהוה: To the intent that the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel might know the manifold wisdom of יהוה, according to the eternal purpose which He purposed in יהוה בן יהוה (Ephesians 3:9-11).

יהוה בן יהוה is come revealing that there is a predetermination, purpose,

intent, and design of יהוה in calling men in general, HEBREWS, as well as all nations, to salvation. Your attention has already been called to Romans 8:28, which says, “And we **know** that all things work together for good to them that love יהוה, to them who are the called according to His purpose; there is a predetermination, purpose, intent, and design of יהוה in gathering together all things in יהוה בן יהוה (Ephesians 1:9-11); there is a predetermination, purpose, intent, and design of יהוה in making all nations fellowheirs with the HEBREWS of the same body and partakers of His promise in יהוה בן יהוה by the Good News of the Kingdom of יהוה (Ephesians 3:6, 11; 2 Timothy 1:9).

Clearly, the Scriptures reveal the purpose of יהוה in the lives of men. Predetermination, purpose, resolution is revealed in Acts 11:23; 2 Timothy 3:10; When you “see” יהוה בן יהוה, you have seen the grace of יהוה, you should be glad, and you are exhorted, that with purpose of heart you must cleave unto יהוה בן יהוה.

❖ **Salvation--Deliverance From the Bondage of Sin** ❖

How do you overcome the rulers of the darkness of this world? You must understand “salvation” in regard to: (3) The presence of יהוה בן יהוה reflecting the power of יהוה to deliver from the bondage of sin (transgressing the commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes of יהוה [1 John 3:4]).

And the spiritually dead so-called **Black man** (which are the lost sheep of the house of Israel) have brought forth a Son, and His name is יהוה בן יהוה: for He shall save “His people” from their sins (of transgressing the commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes of יהוה) (Matthew 1:21).

While you were yet transgressing the commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes of יהוה, יהוה בן יהוה died for you on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts**. Much more then, being now justified by His blood, you shall be saved from wrath through Him. For if, when you were enemies to the truth of יהוה, you are reconciled to יהוה by the death of His Son, יהוה בן יהוה, on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts**, much more, being reconciled, you shall be saved by His life (Romans 5:8-10).

Behold, Brethren, the Good News of the **Kingdom** of יהוה is being declared and preached unto you, which you should receive, and wherein you should stand; By which you are saved, if you keep in memory and practice the teachings of יהוה בן יהוה (1 Corinthians 15:1, 2).

When you choose to accept, believe, and receive יהוה בן יהוה, you take hold to eternal salvation. For יהוה בן יהוה continues ever, and has an unchangeable priesthood. Wherefore, יהוה בן יהוה is able also **TO SAVE** you to the utmost that come unto יהוה by Him, seeing יהוה בן יהוה ever lives to make intercession for you (Hebrews 7:24, 25).

It is time for you to work the righteousness of יהוה, and lay apart all filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the Holy Word of יהוה, which is able **TO SAVE** your souls. So, be doers of the word of יהוה, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves (James 1:21, 22).

Take heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine of יהוה; continue in them: for in doing this you shall both save thyself, and them that hear you (1 Timothy 4:16).

❖ **Salvation--Deliverance By the Coming of יהוה בן יהוה** ❖

How do you stand against the wiles of the devil? You must understand “salvation” in regard to: (4) The deliverance of believers at the coming of **יהוה בן יהוה**. Being now justified by His blood being shed on the cross of judicial murder in U. S. courts, you shall be saved from wrath through Him (Romans 5:9).

❖ **Salvation--The Deliverance of Israel** ❖

How do you overcome this world? You must understand “salvation” in regard to: (5) The deliverance of Israel. **The so-called Black man is the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel.** You must come to understand that “ALL ISRAEL SHALL BE SAVED.” For I would not, brethren, that you should be ignorant of this mystery, concerning the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel**, lest you should be wise in your own conceits; that **blindness** in part is happened to Israel (the **spiritually dead so-called Black man**), until the **FULNESS of Gentile rulership** be come in (Romans 11:25). For the whole world is a witness that **the so-called Black man** (the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel**) fell by the edge

of the sword (at the hands of the Gentile Romans in Jerusalem in 70 AD), and was led away captive (by the Spirit of יהוה) into all nations (as it is this day): and Jerusalem has been trodden down under the rule of the Gentiles, and shall continue until the times of their rulership be fulfilled (Luke 21:24).

No matter how powerful the Gentiles are, All Israel shall be saved: as it is written in the Holy Bible, There shall come out of Zion the “**DELIVERER**,” יהוה בן יהוה, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob (the so-called Black man): For this is My covenant unto them, when I shall take away their sins of transgressing My **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** (Romans 11:26, 27; 1 John 3:4).

So, you should fear the name יהוה from the West (America), and His glory from the rising of the sun. And the Redeemer, יהוה בן יהוה, has come to Zion (Israel, the so-called Black man), and unto them that turn from transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה (Isaiah 59:19, 20).

Today, the “**salvation**” of Israel IS come out of Zion in the person of יהוה בן יהוה. יהוה is eliminating the captivity of His people, Jacob shall rejoice, and Israel shall be glad (Psalm 14:7).

By יהוה בן יהוה shall the iniquity, wickedness, abomination, and crimes of the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel** be purged; and the so-called Black man shall give up his idols, and the images of religion shall be erased from his mind (Isaiah 27:9).

Behold, the days come, that I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel and with the house of Judah: Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day THAT I took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Egypt; which My covenant they broke, although I was an husband unto them: But this SHALL BE the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After their resurrection, I will put My law into their inward parts, and write it in their hearts (their immaterial nature; the MIND or perceptive nature); and will be their God, and they shall be My people (Jeremiah 31:31-33). Thus they shall all know Me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them: for I will forgive their iniquity, wickedness, abominations, and crimes, and I will remember their transgressions no more (Jeremiah 31:34; Hebrews 8:7-10; 10:16).



❖ **Salvation--Blessings Bestowed By יהוה** ❖

How do you overcome the rulers of the darkness of this world? You must understand “salvation” in regard to: (6) All the blessings inclusively bestowed by יהוה on men in יהוה בן יהוה. This day is “salvation” come to this house (the so-called Black man) forsomuch as he also is a son of Abraham. For the Son of man, יהוה בן יהוה, IS come to seek and to save the so-called Black man, which was lost from the knowledge of יהוה (Luke 19:9, 10).

*The Healing of A Crippled People*

The world is a witness that the so-called Black man has had a spirit of infirmity (spiritual weakness, sickness) for over 400 years, and are bowed together, and can in no wise lift up themselves. And when יהוה בן יהוה SAW their condition, He called them to Him, and said unto them, “**Repent,**” and believe in יהוה and believe in Me as the Son of יהוה, and believe that יהוה has sent Me, **obey the commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes of יהוה, and YOU ARE LOOSED FROM YOUR INFIRMITY.** And יהוה בן יהוה laid His hands on them: and

immediately they were made straight, unbowed, perfect, true; they were made honest, virtuous, right-minded; they became law-abiding, reliable, trustworthy, and well-founded, and began to **GLORIFY** יהוה. And the rulers of the land became indignant, wrathful, resentful, and displeased because that יהוה בן יהוה had healed the so-called Black man. And יהוה בן יהוה answered the rulers of America, and said, Ought not these people, being the children of Abraham, whom Satan has bound-lo, over 400 years, be loosed from their bonds on this day, as He promised Abraham? And when יהוה בן יהוה had worked these miracles, all His adversaries are ashamed: and all the righteous people are rejoicing for all the glorious things that are done by Him (Luke 13:11-17; Genesis 15:13, 14).

The hypocrites and the wicked murmur against יהוה בן יהוה, saying, This Man receives the so-called Black man: a people that are unaware of who they are, an unconscious people, truly insensible; they are unanticipative about future world events. יהוה בן יהוה receives the so-called Black man: who are unknowing and incognizant; a people that are ignorant about why they have suffered slavery and continue to be afflicted after 400 years of servitude; a people that are in the dark about their God, יהוה, and His plans for them; a people that are blindfolded by their

enemies.

יהוה בן יהוה receives the so-called Black man: who are uninformed about the Holy Bible being a book about their creation, history, ancestors, purpose, future; a people who are unenlightened about their HEBREW nationality, HEBREW history, HEBREW culture, HEBREW language, HEBREW **names**, their Promised Land, and they are chosen to rule the world for ever in **righteousness**. יהוה בן יהוה receives the so-called Black man: A people that are unversed, untrained, unlettered, untutored in the **knowledge** of יהוה. יהוה בן יהוה receives the so-called Black man: A people that transgress the **commandments**, **judgments**, **laws**, and **statutes** of יהוה.

To all of you that criticized Me coming first to the so-called Black man, I ask you a question, What man of you, having an hundred sheep, if he **LOSE** one of them, does not leave the **ninety and nine** in the wilderness, and go after that which IS **LOST**, until he find it? And when he has found it, he lays it on his shoulders, rejoicing. And when he comes home, he calls together his friends and neighbors, saying unto them, Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep (the so-called Black man) which **WAS LOST** (Luke 15:2-6).

Take heed that you despise not one of these little ones (of the so-called Black

man); for I say unto you, That in heaven “their angels” do always behold the face of My Father, יהוה, which is in heaven.

For the Son of man, יהוה בן יהוה, IS come to save that which was lost. The so-called Black man has clearly gone astray. Truly I say unto you, I rejoice more over finding THAT SHEEP, than of the **ninety and nine** which went not astray. Even so it is not the will of your Father, יהוה, which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish (Matthew 18:10-14). I say unto you, that likewise joy shall be in heaven over one transgressor of the laws of יהוה that repents, more than over **ninety and nine JUST** persons, which need no repentance (Luke 15:7).

יהוה בן יהוה is first sent unto the so-called Black man, the lost sheep of the house of Israel (Matthew 15:24).

And יהוה has sent יהוה בן יהוה, which before was preached unto you. **NOW** is the times of restitution of all things, which יהוה has spoken by the mouth of all His holy prophets since the world began. For Moses truly said unto your fathers, A prophet shall יהוה, your God, raise up unto you of your brethren, (יהוה יהוה בן יהוה would be like unto Moses); Him shall you hear in all things whatsoever He

shall say unto you. And it shall come to pass, that every soul, which will NOT hear that prophet, יהוה בן יהוה, shall be destroyed from among the people (Deuteronomy 18:15, 18, 19). Yes, and all the prophets from Samuel and those that followed after, as many as have spoken, have likewise foretold of these days. You (so-called Black man) are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which יהוה made with your fathers, saying unto Abraham, And in your seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed. Unto you first יהוה, having raised up His Son, יהוה בן יהוה, sent Him to bless you, in turning away every one of you from your iniquities, ungodliness, abomination, crimes, and transgressions of the commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes of יהוה (Acts 3:20-26).

It was necessary that the word of יהוה should first have been spoken to you, so-called Black man: but as a people you put the word of יהוה from you. And you that turn away from the word of יהוה, judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life. Thus He offers His word to the Gentiles. For so has יהוה **commanded** you, saying, I have set you to be a light of the Gentiles, that you should be for “**salvation**” unto the ends of the earth. And when the Gentiles hear this, they shall be glad, and glorify the word of יהוה: and as many as believe shall be ordained to **eternal life**. And the

word of יהוה בן יהוה shall be published throughout all the world (Acts 13:46-49).

Many think the so-called Black man should be destroyed for their refusal to **accept** יהוה בן יהוה immediately. Others think that **all white** people are evil and should be destroyed. Some think that all Gentiles should be consumed by fire from heaven. But, you must keep in mind that the Son of **man**, יהוה בן יהוה, is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them (Luke 9:53-56).

For יהוה sent not His Son, יהוה בן יהוה, into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through Him might be saved. He that believes on יהוה בן יהוה is not condemned: but he that believes not is condemned already, because he has not believed in the **name** of יהוה בן יהוה, the only begotten Son of יהוה (John 3:17, 18).

### ***Many People Believe In יהוה, But Are Afraid***

Though יהוה בן יהוה has done many miracles before the people, yet they believe not on Him: That the saying of Isaiah the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spake, יהוה, who has believed our report? And to whom has the arm of יהוה

been revealed? Therefore they could not believe, because that Isaiah said again, יהוה has blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their heart, and be converted, and I should heal them. These things said Isaiah, when he saw the glory of יהוה בן יהוה, and spake of Him. Nevertheless among the chief rulers of this world also MANY BELIEVE on יהוה יהוה בן יהוה; but because of the rulers of darkness they do not confess יהוה בן יהוה, lest they should be put out of the ruling circles: they fear the rulers of darkness will rebuke them; they fear exclusion from the fellowship of the rulers of darkness and their blessings and privileges; they fear curses and severe restrictions at the hands of the rulers of darkness; they fear a ban on civil rights and privileges enjoyed by the rulers of darkness: Those that believe and do not confess יהוה בן יהוה, love the praise of men more than the praise of יהוה (John 12:37-43).

He that believes on Me, believes not on Me, but on יהוה that sent Me. I am come a light unto the world, that whosoever believes on Me should not abide in darkness. And if any man hears My words, and believes not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world. He that rejects Me, and receives not My words, has יהוה that judges him: the word that I have spoken, the same

shall judge him in the last day. For I have not spoken of Myself; but the Father, יהוה, which sent Me, He gave Me a **commandment**, what I should say, and what I should speak. And I know that **His commandment is life everlasting**: whatsoever I speak therefore, even as the Father, יהוה, said unto Me, so I speak (John 12:44-50).

יהוה בן יהוה is not come to please Himself: but, as it is written, the reproaches of them that reproached YOU fell on Me. For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for your learning, that you through patience and comfort of the Scriptures might have hope. Now יהוה the God of patience and consolation grant you to be like-minded one toward another according to יהוה בן יהוה: That you may with one mind and one mouth glorify יהוה, even the Father of יהוה בן יהוה. Wherefore receive one another (regardless of race, creed, color, etc.), as יהוה בן יהוה also receives you to the glory of יהוה (Romans 15:3-7).



### **יהוה בן יהוה Is Come First to the House of Israel**

יהוה בן יהוה is come according to the Scriptures. He is come first to the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel (Matthew 10:6).

יהוה בן יהוה has gone throughout America among the so-called Black man (The spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel), preaching, The Kingdom of Heaven is at hand. יהוה בן יהוה HEALED the spiritually sick, cleansed the spiritual lepers, raised the spiritually dead, and cast out devils (the spiritually wicked in high places, the rulers of the darkness of this world) (Matthew 10:7, 8).

The world is now a witness that יהוה בן יהוה is the Suffering Servant of יהוה. For He is despised and rejected of men; a Man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and you hid as it were your faces from Him; He is despised, and you esteem Him not. Surely He has borne your griefs, and carried your sorrows: yet you did esteem Him stricken, smitten of יהוה, and afflicted. But יהוה בן יהוה was wounded for your transgressions of the commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes of יהוה, He was bruised for your INIQUITIES, wickedness, crimes: the chastisement of your peace was upon Him; and with His stripes you are healed. All

you like sheep have gone astray; YOU have turned every one to his own way; and יהוה has laid on Him the iniquity of you all (Isaiah 53:3-6).

You are being given irrefutable evidence that My people (the so-called Black man) have been lost sheep: their shepherds (pastors, teachers, leaders) have caused them to go astray, they have turned them away from יהוה to trust in various governments: they have gone from top to bottom, they have forgotten their resting place. All that found them have devoured them: and their adversaries said, We offend not, because they have transgressed against יהוה, the habitation of justice, even יהוה, the hope of their fathers (Jeremiah 50:6, 7).

It should be clear to you by now, that the so-called Black man IS Israel: A scattered sheep; the Gentiles have driven them away from their homeland (Jeremiah 50:17).

And they were scattered, because there is no shepherd: and they became meat to all the beasts (pagans, heathens, infidels) of the field, when they were scattered. My sheep wandered through all countries: Yes, My flock was scattered upon all the face of the earth, and none did search or seek after them since 70 AD (Ezekiel 34:5, 6). It is a clear fact that no one by the name Jesus Christ looked for or found the lost

sheep of the house of Israel 2,000 years ago.

Behold, I, even I, will both search My sheep, and seek them out. As a shepherd seeks out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep that are scattered; so will I seek out My sheep, and will deliver them out of all places where they have been scattered in the cloudy and dark day. And I will bring them out from the people, and gather them from the countries, and will bring them to their own land, and feed them through the government of Israel (the Nation of יהוה), and feed them in all the inhabited places of the country. I will feed My flock, and I will cause them to lie down. I will seek that which was lost, and bring again that which was driven away, and will bind up that which was broken, and will strengthen that which was sick: but I will destroy the rich and the strong “pastors” and “leaders”; I will feed them with judgment (Ezekiel 34:11-13, 15, 16).

For you were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto יהוה בן יהוה the SHEPHERD and BISHOP of your souls (1 Peter 2:25). For the Son of man, יהוה בן יהוה, is come “to seek” and “to save” that which was lost (Luke 19:10).

I am the door: by Me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture (John 10:9).

This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that יהוה בן יהוה came into the world "to save" the transgressors of the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה (1 Timothy 1:15).

❖ **Salvation--To Endure Until the End  
of the "Great Tribulation"** ❖

How do you withstand this evil day? You must understand "salvation" in regard to: (7) Those who endure to the end of evil rule, the time of the "Great Tribulation."

The "Great Tribulation" is a time wherein you are as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves. But beware of men: for they will seek to deliver you up to the courts of injustice, and they will talk evil of you in their **synagogues**; And you shall be brought before governors and kings for My sake, for a testimony against them and the Gentiles. But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what you shall speak: for it shall be given you in that same hour what you shall speak. For it is not you that speak, but the Spirit of

your Father, יהוה, which speaks in you. The “Great Tribulation” is a treacherous day. For the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father the child: and the children shall rise up against their parents, and cause them to be put to death. And you that love יהוה בן יהוה shall be hated of all men for My **name**’s sake: but he that endures to the end of evil rule shall be saved. But when they persecute you in this city, flee into another: for truly I say unto you, you shall not have gone over the cities of America, till the Son of Man, יהוה בן יהוה, be come (Matthew 10:16-23).

The “Great Tribulation” shall usher in great destruction. All of the signs given by the prophets of the Holy Bible shall be fulfilled. So, take heed lest any man deceive you: For **MANY** shall come saying they are Christ; and shall deceive many. And when you shall hear of wars and rumors of wars, be not troubled: for such things must needs be; but the end shall not be yet. For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be earthquakes in different places, and there shall be famines and troubles: these are the beginnings of sorrows. But take heed to yourselves: for the rulers of darkness will seek to destroy you (Mark 13:5-9).

However, you must keep your focus on your purpose. You have a very serious

job to do before **the** “Great Tribulation.” First, this Gospel of the Kingdom of יהוה shall be preached on TV in all the **WORLD** for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end of evil rule come (Matthew 24:14).

The “Great Tribulation” is a time wherein the rulers of darkness shall deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and you shall be hated of all nations for My name’s sake (Matthew 24:9).

And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another. And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many. And because iniquity, ungodliness, and crimes shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold. But he that shall endure unto the end of evil rule, the same shall be saved (Matthew 24:10-13).

### ***The Time of Abomination of Desolation***

The “Great Tribulation” is a time wherein you shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet. This abomination and desolation is a very complex matter to be understood at this time of the end of “**evil rule**” (Matthew

24:15).

These events concern the coming of יהוה בן יהוה and the end of the rule of Satan over the world (popularly referred to as The Second Coming of Christ. Satan took the “End Time Prophecy” of the **coming** of יהוה בן יהוה and wove a lie that it happened 2,000 years ago. The **nations** of earth conspired with Satan in crafty counsel against the people of יהוה [His hidden ones], so as to cut them off from being a nation; that the **name** of Israel would be no more remembered by the so-called Black man [Psalm 83:1-5]. The angels of Satan preach a “Second Coming,” because they understood that the New Testament is a “prophecy” of the coming of יהוה בן יהוה. Millions of people believe the lies of Satan). The entire New Testament relates exclusively to eschatological (End Time) events.

In order to help clarify your studies about the end of the rulers of the darkness of this world, Matthew, Chapter twenty-four can be divided into four parts: the first half of the “Great Tribulation” (verses 4-14), the second half of the “Great Tribulation” (verses 15-28), the “**signs**” of יהוה בן יהוה coming (verses 29-31), and the illustrations of the **sudden end of evil rule** (verses 32-51).

Matthew, Chapter twenty-five is an exhortation to the “people of יהוה” to be

watchful for the coming of the events previously mentioned in Chapter twenty-four. These two chapters give a general description of the events that will mark the “**end of evil rule,**” revealing the deceit, dark and crooked ways, fraud, betrayal, untruth, misrepresentation, and rampant transgression of the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה that is evident on the earth. These evil acts are the signs that precede the “**end of evil rule.**” These chapters also reveal יהוה בן יהוה gathering His people and the details regarding the “**judgment**” of man.

In summary, Matthew, Chapters twenty-four and twenty-five **REVEAL** The Destruction of the Physical Temple of יהוה בן יהוה in these Last Days; The Present and Coming Woes; The Great Tribulation; יהוה בן יהוה Coming Again After His Release From Prison; The Time יהוה בן יהוה Comes To Power Is Unknown; The Difference Between Faithful and Unfaithful Servants; What The Kingdom of Heaven Is Likened Unto; The Great Judgment Day.

With the above overview in mind, let us consider the **abomination of desolation**, spoken of by Daniel the prophet. Abomination comes from the HEBREW word שִׁקּוּץ (**shik-koots**), and means disgusting, abhorrent, hateful, antagonistic, offensive, disagreeable, shocking, vulgar, shameless; filthy, fecal, mean,



depraved, corrupt, obscene, impure, nasty-minded, foul-mouthed, lewd, pornographic; detestable; idolatrous (lovers of **idols**). It also means to be filthy; to loathe, detest; to pollute, make unclean; to reject, to be loathsome, be base, be impure, to contaminate. What has been forbidden by יהוה should be considered abhorrent. The additional meaning of שִׁקוּץ (shik-koots) is a disgusting thing, a filthy thing; an abomination, an idol, a detestable thing. The word is used to refer to idols themselves or anything associated with idolatrous practices.

The “Great Tribulation” is imminent (likely to occur at any moment), when you see the so-called Black man (the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel**) openly doing disgusting, offensive, and shocking things. When you see the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel** and the **nations** of earth are vulgar, shameless and fecal, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is threateningly near. When you see the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel** and the **nations** of earth openly depraved, obscene, lewd, and pornographic, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is menacingly at hand.

When you see the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel** and the **nations** of earth openly impure, nasty-minded, and foul-mouthed, **KNOW** that the

“Great Tribulation” is imminent. When you see the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel** and the **nations** of earth are corrupt, hateful, and antagonistic, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is impending. When you see the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel** and the **nations** of earth doing the things forbidden by יהוה, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is ready to come at any moment.

Anything associated with **idolatrous practices** is considered by יהוה to be abhorrent, a disgusting thing, a filthy thing, an abomination, a detestable thing. What is an idol? An idol is an image, as a statue or other material object, worshiped as a deity; a deity other than יהוה; **hero worship** (sports figures, entertainers, politicians, rich persons; houses, cars, money; parents, children, husband, wife, etc.); to practice religious idolatry. According to this definition, the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel** and the **nations** of earth are guilty of **gross idolatrous practices**.

When you hear these words, it takes courage to put away the **abominable idols** out of your life, and renew the **altar** of יהוה (wherein you **keep** the agreements and **covenants** of יהוה) (2 Chronicles 15:8).

O so-called Black man, **why are you suffering affliction in the hells of North America?** Because of your gross idolatrous practices. The coming of **יהוה בן יהוה** proves that **יהוה** lives, and shall bring up the children of Israel from North America, and from all the lands where He has driven them: and I will bring them into the land that I gave unto their fathers (Jeremiah 16:14, 15).

Behold, **יהוה בן יהוה** has come as a fisher, to fish Israel; And as a hunter, to hunt Israel from every mountain, and from every hill, and out of the holes of the rocks. For My eyes are upon all the ways of the so-called Black man (Israel): They are not hid from My face, neither is their iniquity, wickedness, and transgressions hid from My eyes. And first I will recompense their iniquity and their transgressions double; because they have defiled My land, they have filled My inheritance with the carcasses of their detestable and abominable things (Jeremiah 16:16-18).

Shall a man make gods unto himself, and they are no gods? Therefore, behold, I will “this once” cause them to know, I will cause them to know My hand and My might; and they shall know that MY NAME IS **יהוה** (Jeremiah 16:20, 21).

O so-called Black man, you are the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel. Why have curses come upon you? Why are your businesses cursed? Why

has יהוה sent upon you cursing, vexation, and rebuke in all that you try to do? Why are you smitten with a consumption, and with a fever, and with an **INFLAMMATION**, and with an extreme burning? Why does יהוה cause you to be **killed** before your enemies? Why have you been removed into all the **kingdoms** of the earth? Why is your carcass “meat” unto all nations of the earth?

Why has יהוה smitten you with boils, and with the emerods, and with the scab, and with the itch, whereof you cannot be healed? Why has יהוה smitten you with madness, and blindness, and astonishment of heart? Why has יהוה made you to grope at noonday, as the blind gropes in darkness? Why do you not prosper in your ways? Why has יהוה caused you to be only oppressed and spoiled evermore, and none of your preachers and leaders are able to save you?

Why do you betroth a wife, and another man lays with her? Why do you build houses, and you cannot dwell therein? Why do you plant a vineyard, and you are unable to gather the grapes for your family? Why is your ox slain before your eyes, and you are unable to eat thereof? Why is your ASS violently taken away from you before your face, and is not restored to you? Why are your sheep given unto your enemies, and you have none to rescue them? Why are your sons and daughters given

unto another people, and your eyes look, and fail WITH LONGING for them all the day long?

Why is there NO MIGHT in your hand? Why are all nations of the earth able to eat up the fruit of your land, and all your labors? Why has יהוה caused you to be only oppressed and crushed always? Why are you mad at what you see happening to your people? Why has יהוה smitten you in the knees, and in the legs, with sore boils that cannot be healed, from the sole of your foot unto the top of your head?

Why have you been serving gods other than יהוה? Why do you worship material things? Why did יהוה bring you unto a nation which neither you nor your fathers have known? Why have you become an astonishment, a proverb, and a byword, among all nations where יהוה has led you? Why do you carry much seed out into the field, and gather but little in? Why do you have olive trees, but you are unable to anoint yourself with the oil?

Why do you beget sons and daughters, but you are unable to enjoy them? Why do your sons and daughters go into captivity? Why are strangers able to come in your communities and get up above you very high? Why have you come down very low? Why are strangers able to lend to you, and you are not able to lend to him?

Why are strangers able to come to America and be the head, and you be the tail?

Why are you so totally destroyed?

Why do you serve your enemies in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all things? Why does your enemy put a yoke of iron upon your neck, until he has destroyed you? Why is it that you don't understand the tongue of your enemies? Why are your eyes evil toward your brother, and toward the wife of your bosom, and toward your children? Why are you becoming few in number, as a people? Why does יהוה rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nothing?

Why has יהוה scattered you among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other? Why do you serve the gods of religions? Why do you find no ease or rest among the nations of earth? Why has יהוה given you a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and sorrow of mind? Why does your life hang in doubt before you? Why do you fear day and night? Why do you have no assurance of your life? Why were you brought to America and sold unto your enemies for bondmen and bondwomen? (Deuteronomy 28:1-68).

Clearly, the **spiritually dead** lost sheep of the house of Israel (the so-called

Black man) has been cast into the midst of the fire, and burned in the fire; for therefore a fire has come forth into all the house of Israel. You are suffering all these afflictions because of your **gross idolatrous practices**. יְהוָה did not give you religions, He gave you His **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** to “dress” and “keep” them.

### *Daniel Prophesied Desolation*

We have taken a look at the ABOMINATION, spoken of by DANIEL the prophet as it relates to the “Great Tribulation.” Now, it is time to look at the “desolation” that also points to the “Great Tribulation.” The “desolation” spoken of by DANIEL the prophet, comes from the HEBREW word שָׁמֵם (Shâmêm, shaw-mame’); it means to stun, grow numb, i.e. devastate, stupefy, make amazed, be astonied, astonishment, (bring into, unto, lay, make) desolate (-ion, places), be destitute, destroy (self), (lay, make) waste, wonder.

When you perceive that the so-called Black man and the masses of people are deprived of consciousness and unable to coordinate their efforts to provide food,

clothing, shelter, and jobs for themselves and their future, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is imminent.

When you are overwhelmed with amazement at children **killing** teachers and other children at public schools, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is approaching. When you see children rising up against their parents; betraying their parents; having their parents put in jail, with the authorities’ support, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is drawing near. When you are struck with **wonder**, shock, and surprise at children **killing** their parents, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is close at hand. When you are stunned at children using drugs, addicted to drugs, selling drugs at home, in schools, and in the streets, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is close by.

When you are completely confused, puzzled by the hatred between nations, families, and friends, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is about to happen. When you are perplexed by wars and rumors of wars, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is almost here. When you see people are bewildered and confused about nations rising against nations, and kingdom against kingdom, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is going to happen soon. When you are stunned, confused, dazed, and shocked by the famines, pestilences, and earthquakes in divers places throughout the



earth, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is likely to occur at any moment. When you are stupefied by public iniquity, wickedness, ungodliness, crimes, and corruption, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is going to happen soon. When you see people walking the streets in a state of little sensibility, their faculties benumbed, in a stupor, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is impending.

When the desolation spoken of by DANIEL the prophet occurs, the people grow numb. When you see society grow callous and insensitive toward millions of homeless people, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is at your door. When you see society unimpressional and hardened about the millions of missing children, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is in the air. When you see society unemotional, apathetic, and uninterested in the sad plight of the widows and the orphans, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is looming near.

When you see the masses tuned out, blind and deaf to things that affect their well-being, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is staring you in the face. When you see the masses lethargic and spiritless about their political future, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is forthcoming. When you see the masses are unreasoning, mindless, and spiritless, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is close by. When you

see society living to get an “artificial high” (alcohol, tobacco, drugs, every house with medicine cabinets full of drugs), **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is near.

When the desolation spoken of by DANIEL the prophet occurs, you will see large sections of cities devastated, ravaged, gutted, destroyed. When you see businesses shut down, boarded up, untenanted, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is fast approaching. When you see millions of people are destitute and those who have are inhospitable, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is proximate. When you see large numbers of people leaving the cities, moving to isolated, remote, and secluded areas, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is fast approaching. When you see masses of people alienated, friendless, and forsakened, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is imminent.

When you see large segments of society excluded and considered as outcasts, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is on the way. When you see the “**MIDDLE CLASS**” **LOSING THEIR JOBS** and the future of their children cut off, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is likely to occur at any moment. When you see the masses of society are hopeless, discouraged, and depressed, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is drawing near. When you see society is sorrowful, miserable, and

mournful, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is close. When you see people being raped, robbed, and killed, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is close.

When the desolation spoken of by DANIEL the prophet occurs, the cities and countries will be laid waste. When you see cities and countries brought into desolation, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is at hand. When you see the economic systems of the world failing, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is at your door. When you see a “**global disaster**” in the making, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is impending. When you see family values destroyed and men openly prefer to have sex with another man to the exclusion of all women, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is close by. When you see hatred, sex, and mindless violence as regular TV programming, **KNOW** that the “Great Tribulation” is fast approaching. When you see riots in various countries on **TV worldwide news**, **are you amazed and astonied**? Then **KNOW** that the desolation spoken of by DANIEL the prophet is taking place. All of these world-wide events are truly an astonishment.

Whoso reads this exposition on the abomination of desolation spoken of by DANIEL the prophet, **LET HIM UNDERSTAND** (Matthew 24:15). These events are taking place as prophesied. I am come to show you these things; for you are

greatly beloved: therefore understand this matter, and consider the prophecy of DANIEL (Daniel 9:23). When you see people destroying themselves and committing suicide, **KNOW** that the prophecy of DANIEL is fulfilled.

What must you do? It is time for you to come out of the evil mind-set of America, My people, that you be not partakers of her transgressions, and that you receive not of her plagues (Revelation 18:4). You must flee all wickedness, devilry, transgressions, and ungodliness; you must flee vileness, badness, and meanness; you must flee abomination, crime, and wrongdoing; you must flee treachery and foul play; you must flee unjustness, bigotry, and illegality. You must never return to your iniquities (Matthew 24:16-18). For the "Great Tribulation" is a time of many **woes**: agony of mind, grief, bitterness, sorrow, prostration, torture, and torment; it is a time of trial, trouble, affliction, suffering, oppression, and disaster; it is a time of hunger, tears, pain, and death: truly dreadful and catastrophic.

Pray that you do not have to flee for your life during the winter, neither on the Sabbath day (the 7<sup>th</sup> day according to the HEBREW Solar Calendar): For then shall be "Great Tribulation," such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be. And except those days should be shortened, there should no

flesh be saved: but for the sake of the “elect of יהוה” those days shall be shortened (Matthew 24:20-22). It is something so horrible that it can leave a person speechless. But he that shall endure unto the end of evil rule, the same shall be saved (Mark 13:13).

❖ **Salvation--Individual Believer's Salvation** ❖

How do you wrestle against spiritual wickedness in high places? You must understand “salvation” in regard to: (8) The individual believer who, though losing his reward at the “Judgment Seat” of יהוה בן יהוה, will not lose his salvation.

יהוה בן יהוה IS the Wise Masterbuilder, and יהוה בן יהוה is the Foundation. So, let every man take heed how He builds thereupon. For other foundation can no man lay than that **IS LAID**, which is יהוה בן יהוה. You must keep in mind that every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is. If any man's work abide which he has built thereupon, he shall receive a reward. If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall

be saved; yet so as by fire. Know ye not that you are the temple of יהוה, and that the Spirit of יהוה dwells in you? If any man defile the temple of יהוה, him shall יהוה destroy; for the temple of יהוה is holy, which temple you are. Let no man deceive himself.

If any man among you seems to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise (be not wise in your own eyes: fear יהוה, and depart from evil [Proverbs 3:7]. Woe unto them that are wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own sight! [Isaiah 5:21]). For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with יהוה. For it is written, יהוה takes the wise in their own craftiness (יהוה disappoints the devices of the crafty, so that their hands cannot perform their enterprise [Job 5:12, 13]). And again, יהוה knows the thoughts of the wise, that they are vain (Psalm 94:11). Therefore let no man glory in men. For all things are yours in יהוה בן יהוה (1 Corinthians 3:10, 11, 13-21).

יהוה בן יהוה is your Judge. Therefore judge nothing before the time, until יהוה בן יהוה come, who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts: And then shall every man have praise of יהוה (1 Corinthians 4:4, 5).

❖ **Salvation--Deliverance of the Nations** ❖

How do you overcome the rulers of the darkness of this world? You must understand “salvation” in regard to: (9) The deliverance of the nations at the coming of יהוה בן יהוה. And the nations of them which are saved from destruction shall walk in the light of the glory of יהוה, and the Lamb, יהוה בן יהוה, is the light of NEW JERUSALEM: and the kings of the earth shall bring their glory and honor into it (Revelation 21:22-24). Why is this revelation important? Because the nations have not been worshipers of the Father, יהוה. And YOU that do not follow יהוה בן יהוה worship you know not what: the followers of יהוה בן יהוה know what they worship: for “salvation” is of “the resurrected” spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel. But the hour is now come, when the true worshipers of all nations shall worship the Father, יהוה, in spirit and in truth: for the Father, יהוה, seeks such to worship Him (John 4:21-24). How is this so? For grace and truth comes by יהוה בן יהוה (John 1:17).

At the coming of יהוה בן יהוה, the nations shall reel to and fro like a drunkard, and the riches of the people shall be removed; for their transgressions are great. And it shall come to pass in the day of יהוה בן יהוה, that יהוה shall punish

the host of the rich ones that are on high, and the kings of the earth. And they shall be gathered together, as prisoners are gathered in the pit, and shall be shut up in the prison, and after many days shall they be visited. Then the nations shall be confounded and ashamed, when יהוה בן יהוה shall reign in New Jerusalem, and before His ancients gloriously (Isaiah 24:20-23).

The **nations** of the earth shall be no more your light: but יהוה בן יהוה shall be unto you an everlasting light, and your God, יהוה, your glory. The light of יהוה בן יהוה shall never be withdrawn from you: for יהוה בן יהוה shall be your everlasting light, and the days of your affliction and mourning shall be ended. The people of יהוה shall be all righteous: they shall inherit the earth for ever, that I may be glorified (Isaiah 60:18-21).

And there shall be no more curse: for the throne of יהוה and of the Lamb, יהוה בן יהוה, shall be in New Jerusalem; and His servants shall serve Him: And they shall see His face; and His name shall be in their foreheads; and יהוה shall give them light: and they shall reign for ever and ever (Revelation 22:3-5).

Behold, at the coming of יהוה בן יהוה, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: but יהוה shall arise upon the spiritually dead lost



sheep of the house of Israel, and His glory shall be seen upon you. And the Gentiles (the nations of earth) shall come to your light, and kings to the brightness of your rising. Lift up your eyes round about you, and see: all they gather themselves together, they come to you. Your sons shall come from far, and your daughters shall be nursed at your side. Then you shall see, and flow together, and your heart shall fear, and be enlarged; because the abundance of the sea shall be converted unto you, the forces of the Gentiles (the nations of earth) shall come unto you (Isaiah 60:2-5).

And the sons of strangers shall build up your walls, and their **kings** shall minister unto you: for in My wrath I smote you, but in My favor have I had mercy on you. Therefore your gates shall be open continually: they shall not be shut day nor night; that men may bring unto you the forces of the Gentiles, and that their kings may be brought. For the nation and kingdom that will not serve you shall perish; those nations shall be utterly wasted (Isaiah 60:10-12).

Behold, I will extend peace to Jerusalem like a river, and the glory of the Gentiles (**nations**) like a flowing stream (Isaiah 66:12). The sons also of them that afflicted you shall come bending unto you; and all they that despised you shall bow themselves down at the soles of your feet; and they shall call you the **Holy Ones** of

Israel. Whereas you have been forsaken and hated, I will make you an eternal excellency. You shall also suck the milk of the Gentiles, and shall suck the breasts of **kings**: and you shall know that I, יהוה, am your Savior and your Redeemer, the Mighty One of Jacob (Isaiah 60:14-16).

The Scriptures prove that you need to put on the whole armor of יהוה, that you may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For you wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places (Ephesians 6:11, 12).

## Part Two

# *Receiving יהוה בן יהוה and Overcoming the World*



### ❖ יהוה בן יהוה: The Light of the World ❖

You have been given ample evidence of **how** to overcome the rulers of the darkness of this world; **how** to stand against the wiles of the devil; **how** to wrestle against spiritual wickedness in high places; how to withstand this evil day; and **how** to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked. It is a fact that you are being given the **knowledge** of יהוה which will enable you to overcome this world. You are now a witness that יהוה בן יהוה is the Light of the World, and is dispelling the darkness.

Have you ever wondered where your awful emptiness comes from, that big vacuum inside you? Do you consider yourself successful? Do you have a large **net worth**? Do you have great material wealth (homes, cars, boats, etc.)? On the outside, do you look like you have everything to live for? On the inside, is there a God-shaped vacuum that keeps you tormented and hungering for His reality? Is your emptiness driving you crazy? Have you tried pills, alcohol, drugs, sex, religion, etc.? Would you like to have your emptiness filled? Would you like to have the presence of יהוה (His peace, love, and harmony) in place of your awful vacuum?

If you believe in יהוה בן יהוה, you will have peace, love, and harmony; you will not perish, but have eternal life. For יהוה so loves you, that He gave His only begotten Son, יהוה בן יהוה, that whosoever believes in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life. For יהוה sent not His Son, יהוה בן יהוה, to condemn you; but that you through Him might be saved. You that believe on יהוה בן יהוה are not condemned: but he that believes not is condemned already, because he has not believed in the NAME of יהוה בן יהוה the only begotten Son of יהוה. יהוה בן יהוה is the Light. And this is the condemnation, "That Light" **IS COME** into the world, and men love darkness rather than "light," because their deeds are evil. For

every one that does evil hates the “light,” neither comes to the “light,” lest his deeds should be reproved, condemned, admonished; But he that loves and practices truth comes to the light, יהוה בן יהוה, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in יהוה (John 3:15-21).

It is very important for you to understand that if you shall confess with your mouth the Lord, יהוה בן יהוה, and shall believe in your heart that יהוה has raised Him from the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel, YOU shall be saved. For with the heart man believes unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto **salvation** (Romans 10:9, 10).

If you believe in יהוה בן יהוה, if you believe יהוה loves you: that He gave His only begotten Son, יהוה בן יהוה; that through Him you might be saved; believe in His **name**; if you believe יהוה בן יהוה is the “Light,” Then you will overcome the Great Dragon, that Old Serpent, called the Devil, by the BLOOD of the Lamb, יהוה בן יהוה, which He shed on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts**, and by the word of your testimony (Revelation 12:11).

❖ **Judging Others** ❖

When you decide that you want to overcome the world, you must consider the matter of “judging others.” The rulers of darkness have programmed the world to be critical of everything and everybody, which translates into “JUDGING OTHERS.” Is it possible to overcome the world by “judging others?”

יהוה בן יהוה teaches: Judge not, and you shall not be judged: condemn not, and you shall not be condemned: forgive and you shall be forgiven (Luke 6:37). Have you ever judged other people without considering all the facts? Would you like to be judged in like manner?

Are the laws of man higher than the laws of יהוה? Do you judge others by your personal opinion? Are the laws of man applied justly? יהוה בן יהוה is come revealing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, which will produce **heaven on Earth**. Are you able to make righteous judgments according to the laws of יהוה? (John 18:31). Are you familiar with the **laws** of יהוה?

Are you able to rightly divide the word of truth? (2 Timothy 2:15). Are you able to separate fact from fiction? Are you able to make a distinction between right

and wrong? These attributes are needed in order to come to a righteous decision.

Are you ignorant of the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה? The time is now come that יהוה commands all men every where to repent for transgressing His laws: Because He has appointed a day, in the which He will judge the world in righteousness by יהוה בן יהוה whom He has ordained; whereof יהוה has given assurance unto all men, in that He has raised יהוה בן יהוה from the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel** (Acts 17:30, 31). This Scripture answers the question of how יהוה shall judge the world (He will judge the world in righteousness by יהוה בן יהוה whom He has **ordained**) (Romans 3:6).

Are you guilty of criticizing and judging others? Have you been ordained by יהוה to judge? Are you righteous? If not, how can you be a righteous judge?

יהוה בן יהוה is come to “judge” the quick and the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel** and His Kingdom; you are a witness that יהוה בן יהוה is come preaching the Word of יהוה; יהוה בן יהוה is instant in season, out of season; יהוה בן יהוה is come to reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine. For the time IS come wherein men do not endure sound doctrine; but after

their own lusts they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they turn away their ears from the truth of יהוה, and are turned unto fables, fairy tales, myths, fiction, lies (2 Timothy 4:1-4).

Out of their own mouth will יהוה בן יהוה judge the **wicked** servants (Luke 19:22). The blood of the wicked servants shall be upon their own head; for their mouth has testified against them, saying, "I HAVE SLAIN THE ANOINTED OF יהוה" (2 Samuel 1:16). Who can stretch forth his hand against the Anointed of יהוה, and be guiltless? (1 Samuel 26:9). If you shed the innocent blood of righteous men with the sword, יהוה shall return their blood upon your own head (1 Kings 2:32).

Do you consider yourself **wise**? Should a wise man utter vain knowledge? Should he reason with unprofitable talk? or with speeches wherewith he can do no good? (Job 15:2, 3). Does your mouth utter your iniquity, crimes, depravity, ungodliness? Do you choose the tongue of the crafty, the deceitful, the crooked, the two-faced? If you are guilty of such utterances, Then your own mouth condemns you, and not I: yes, your own lips testify against you (Job 15:5, 6).



It is very important for you to know that every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment. For by your words you shall be justified, and by your words you shall be condemned (Matthew 12:36, 37).

Take a good look at yourself. Are you quick to judge others, but not yourself? Are you quick to pass sentence according to what you hear on TV or read in newspapers? Do you give your opinion in other people's private matters? Do you want others to judge you in like manner? If not, then judge not, that you be not judged. For with what judgment you judge, you shall be judged: and with what measure you mete, it shall be measured to you again (Matthew 7:1, 2).

My teachings should reveal to you that I am the Light of the world: he that follows Me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life (John 8:12).

Why do you think My record is not true? Though I bear record of Myself, yet My record is true: for **I KNOW** whence I came, and where I go; but you cannot tell whence I come, and where I go. Why are you unenlightened about this matter? Because you judge after the flesh (John 8:13-15). Fleshly thoughts indicate the corrupt nature of man is subject to filthy thoughts, appetites, and passions; it refers to the outward, temporal, carnal, and weakness of man; consisting of flesh, without

any moral implication of following after fleshly lusts. This is clear evidence that corrupt man looks at the outward appearance of others.

### ❖ Righteous Judgment ❖

יהוה בן יהוה is come teaching, Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment (John 7:24).

And I charged your judges at the time of ADAM and MOSES, saying, Hear the causes between your brethren, and judge righteously between every man and his brother, and the stranger that is with him. You shall not respect persons in judgment; but you shall hear the small as well as the great; you shall not be afraid of the face of man; for the judgment belongs to יהוה (Deuteronomy 1:16, 17). These things also belong to the wise. It is not good to have respect of persons in judgment (Proverbs 24:23). Remember, you are unable to think on this level without יהוה. Why? Because you judge after the flesh.

יהוה בן יהוה is come teaching you to have respect for others. My brethren, have not the faith of יהוה בן יהוה, THE Lord of Glory, with respect of persons

(James 2:1).

You shall do no unrighteousness in judgment: you shall not respect the person of the poor, nor honor the person of the mighty: **BUT** in righteousness shall you judge your neighbor (Leviticus 19:15).

You shall not wrest judgment; you shall not respect persons, neither take a gift: for a gift does blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the words of the righteous (Deuteronomy 16:19).

Cursed be he that perverts the judgment of the stranger, fatherless, and widow (Deuteronomy 27:19).

You must come to understand that יהוה is in control of all things. So, How long will you judge unjustly, and accept the persons of the wicked? It is your duty to defend the poor and fatherless: do justice to the afflicted and needy. Deliver the poor and needy: rid them out of the hand of the wicked (Psalm 82:2-4).

If you fulfil the “Royal Law” of יהוה according to the Scripture, You shall love your neighbor as yourself, But if you have respect of persons, you commit transgressions, and are convinced of the law of יהוה as transgressors (James 2:8,

9).

Do you admit to judging after the flesh? I judge no man (John 8:15). For יהוה sent not His Son, יהוה בן יהוה, into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through Him might be saved (John 3:17). For the Son of man, בן יהוה, is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them (Luke 9:56). Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father, יהוה: there is one that accuses you, even MOSES, in whom you trust. For had you believed MOSES, you would believe Me: for he wrote of Me (Deuteronomy 18:15, 18). But if you believe not his writings, how shall you believe My words? (John 5:45-47).

I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believes on Me should not abide in darkness. And if any man hear My words, and believe not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world. He that rejects Me, and receives not My words, has one that judges him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day. For I have not spoken of Myself; but the Father, יהוה, which sent Me, He gave Me a **commandment**, what I should say, and what I should speak. And I know that His **commandment is life everlasting**: whatsoever I speak therefore, even as the Father, יהוה, said unto Me, so I speak (John 12:46-50).

Are you able to judge rightly and testify that the Father, יהוה, sent the Son, יהוה בן יהוה, TO BE the Savior of the World? Be it **known** that, Whosoever shall confess that יהוה בן יהוה is the Son of יהוה, יהוה dwells in him, and he in יהוה (1 John 4:14, 15).

It is very important that you learn how to form a mental judgment in a righteous manner. Yes, and why even of yourselves judge ye not what is right? (Luke 12:57).

Do you form your opinions based upon what your friends think about others? Again, יהוה בן יהוה teaches, Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment (John 7:24). Should you judge according to what is right in the sight of יהוה, or hearken unto the ways of man? Are you wise enough to judge what I say?

Here is a matter for you to consider and judge, “יהוה בן יהוה is the first begotten of the dead” (Revelation 1:5). Why should it be thought a thing incredible with you, that יהוה should raise the dead? (Acts 26:8). Have you limited yourself to fleshly thought? Do you appreciate, cherish, and treasure the words of יהוה? According to the divine plan of יהוה, it was necessary that the word of יהוה should

first have been spoken to you (the **spiritually dead** lost sheep of the house of Israel). Do you put the word of יהוה from you? Do you judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life? Why do you marvel at My teachings? **I am** not sent but unto the **spiritually dead** lost sheep of the house of Israel (Matthew 15:24). All you like sheep have gone astray; you have turned every one to his own way (Isaiah 53:6). Do you admit you have gone astray like a lost sheep? Have you forgotten the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה? (Psalm 119:176).

O so-called Black man, Moses wrote of Me. For truly Moses said unto your fathers, A Prophet shall יהוה your God **raise up** unto you of your brethren, like unto me; Him shall you hear in all things whatsoever He shall say unto you. And it shall come to pass, that every soul, which will not hear that Prophet, shall be destroyed from among the people (Deuteronomy 18:15, 18, 19; Acts 3:22, 23). Will you admit to the truth that יהוה has indeed **raised Me up** from among you My brethren, like unto Moses, and has put His words in My mouth; and that **I** speak unto you all that יהוה **commands** Me? Are you a witness that **I** speak the words of יהוה in His **name**? O so-called Black man, YOU are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which יהוה made with our fathers, saying unto Abraham, And in your seed

shall all the **kindreds** of the earth be blessed. Unto you **FIRST** יהוה, having raised up His Son, יהוה בן יהוה, sent Him to bless you, in turning away every one of you from your transgressions, iniquities, crimes, abominations, etc. (Acts 3:25, 26). All of the prophets have foretold of these days. What is your judgment?

Why do you judge your brother? Who are you that judges another man's servant? to his own master he stands or falls. Yes, he shall be holden up: for יהוה is able to make him stand. One man esteems one day above another: another esteems every day ALIKE. Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind (Romans 14:4, 5). What do you prefer?

### ❖ Judge Properly ❖

Truly יהוה בן יהוה is come, bringing to light the hidden things of darkness, and is making manifest the counsels of the hearts: and is causing men to praise יהוה.

It should be clear to you by now, that “**overcoming the world**” requires you to judge properly: you must have a conscious mind in יהוה, demonstrate that you are capable of reasoning, and making rational decisions. For you must be able to employ

your mind rationally and objectively in evaluating or dealing with a given situation.

You must be able to consider something as a righteous action, choice, etc.

**“Overcoming the world”** requires you to count, compute, or calculate, as in number or amount. You must be able to esteem (you must regard יהוה with respect and admiration for His honesty; you must honor and revere יהוה for His salvation) and consider the truth of יהוה.

In order to judge properly, you must be able to arrive at righteous conclusions: a proposition (a statement affirming or denying something so that it can be characterized as true or false) derived by deduction or inference from the premises of an argument.

When a matter is brought to you to judge, you must find out definitely what the facts are; learn the facts with certainty and assurance in order to come to a righteous decision or of fixing or settling a purpose; ascertainment, as after observation or investigation. Are you able to rightly settle or decide (a dispute, question, etc.) as an authority? Do you form an opinion based on hearsay, gossip, or the facts? Do you make judgments based on friendship?



Do you think ill of Gentiles which are turned to יהוה? Are you willing to accept Gentiles who turn to יהוה from idols to serve the living and true God, יהוה? If not, why? (1 Thessalonians 1:9).

You must come to understand that in order to judge properly, you must inculcate, study, and obey the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה (for example, you must keep all of the **high holy days** and feasts of יהוה); you must keep yourselves from things offered to idols, and from blood, and from strangled, and from fornication, and walk orderly (Acts 21:25).

Have you ever adjudged a person to punishment? Have you ever condemned a person without facts? Have you ever been part of a group that sat in judgment on another? Did you form a mental opinion? Would you want the group you were a part of to sit in judgment on you, having the power to punish you?

Do you now appreciate the fact that יהוה sent not His Son, יהוה בן יהוה, into the world to condemn the **world**; but that the world through Him might be saved?; And that if you believe on יהוה בן יהוה you are not condemned? (John 3:17, 18).

Do you come to a conclusion before hearing both sides of an issue or dispute? Do you side with one person before hearing the other? Does our law judge any man, before it hears him, and knows what he does? (John 7:51)

What position do you take when those around you begin to make snide remarks about someone, insult and make someone the butt of a joke, taunt and poke fun at someone? Are you aware that יהוה בן יהוה has been betrayed, condemned, mocked, scourged, and crucified? (Matthew 20:18, 19). Are you quick to accuse and condemn others?

### ❖ **Make the Right Judgment** ❖

If you make the right judgment and believe in יהוה בן יהוה and you are B-APT-IZED in the **knowledge** of יהוה בן יהוה, you shall be saved; but he that makes the wrong judgment and believes not shall be damned (Mark 16:16). This Scripture reveals how important it is to become a righteous judge. Do you repent at the preaching of יהוה בן יהוה? (Matthew 12:41, 42). Do you accept the Son of man, יהוה בן יהוה, to be A SIGN to this generation? Are you willing to come

from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of יהוה בן יהוה (Luke 11:29-32).

Do you believe that יהוה is the only true God, and that He is a rewarder of them that diligently seek Him? Being warned of יהוה of things not seen as yet, do you condemn the world, and move with fear and faith, in preparing for your “salvation?” (Hebrews 11:6, 7). Do you **know** the judgment of those who choose to live ungodly? (2 Peter 2:6).

When you decide you want to overcome the world, you must consider **legal matters concerning believers**. Dare any of you, having a matter against another, go to law before the unjust, and not before the saints? Do you not know that the saints of יהוה shall judge the world? and if the world shall be judged by you, are you unworthy to judge the smallest matters? Know you not that we shall judge angels? how much more things that pertain to this life? If then you have judgments of things pertaining to this life, set them to judge who are least esteemed in the Nation of יהוה. I speak to your shame. Is it so, that there is not a wise man among you? no, not one that shall be able to judge between his brethren? But brother goes to law with brother, and that before the unbelievers. Now therefore there is utterly a fault among

you, because you go to law one with another. Why do you not rather take wrong? why do you not rather **SUFFER YOURSELVES** to be defrauded? No, you do wrong, and defraud, and that your brethren. Know you not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the Kingdom of יהוה? (1 Corinthians 6:1-9).

Do you have faith in יהוה בן יהוה? When it comes to the act of judging, do you reason of righteousness and temperance? Are you able to make a holy and divine judgment? Are you able to make a sincere, true, and honest judgment? Are you able to make a profound, unfrivolous judgment?

Do you **know** the judgment of יהוה concerning those that are filled with all unrighteousness, wickedness, envy, and deceit? Have you been a backbiter, inventor of evil things, whisperer, and covenant breaker? Have you had pleasure in those who do such things? Have you ever judged such actions of people?

Therefore you are inexcusable, O man, whosoever you are that judges others: for wherein you judge another, you condemn yourself; for you that judge do the same things. And do you think, O man, that judges them which do such things, and do the same, that you shall escape the judgment of יהוה? (Romans 2:1-3). You shall be sentenced to punishment, damnation, and condemnation.

Again, I remind you, Judge not, that you be not judged. For with what judgment you judge, you shall be judged: and with what measure you mete, it shall be measured to you again (Matthew 7:1, 2).

Woe unto you, hypocrites! for you shut up the **kingdom** of heaven against men: for you neither go in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in. Woe unto you, hypocrites! for you devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore you shall receive the greater damnation. Woe unto you, hypocrites! for you compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, you make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves (Matthew 23:13-15). Do you not fear יהוה, seeing you are in the same condemnation? (Luke 23:40).

Are you guilty of causing slander to be reported? Do you say, Let us do evil, that good may come? If so, your damnation is just (Romans 3:8).

Will you continue to do evil? Will you then not be afraid of the power of יהוה? Let every soul be subject to the highest power. For there is no power but of יהוה. Those who resist the ordinances of יהוה shall receive to themselves damnation (Romans 13:1, 2).

You are being given many issues to judge the decisions you arrive at. Are your decisions based on right judgment?

He who decides is a judge. Do you ever make a judgment to fight and disagree with your enemy, competitor, rival? יהוה בן יהוה teaches, Agree with your adversary quickly, while you are in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver you to the judge, and the judge deliver you to the officer, and you be cast into prison. Truly I say unto you, you shall by no means come out of prison, till you have paid out all of your money (Matthew 5:25, 26).

From the information given thus far, are you beginning to understand matters which pertain to judgment, the art of judging or determining, the act of judging or determining, the authority of judgment or determining? Are you beginning to understand circumstances which make for judicial contest, or controversy, a lawsuit? Are you beginning to understand the judgment of things pertaining to this life, which may place you before the judgment seat, tribunal, court of justice?

יהוה בן יהוה is “the One” whose business and special gift is to judge. יהוה בן יהוה IS the Word, and “the Word” is God, יהוה (John 1:1). יהוה בן יהוה as the Word of יהוה is “The Judge,” and is therefore quick, and powerful, and sharper

than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart. Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in His sight: but all things are naked and opened to the eyes of יהוה בן יהוה (Hebrews 4:12, 13).

Do you consider yourself a judge, which fears not יהוה, neither regards man?

If so, what kind of judge are you, just or unjust? (Luke 18:2).

Truly יהוה has raised up יהוה בן יהוה from among the spiritually dead **lost sheep of the house of Israel**, and is showing Him openly before the world; with witnesses chosen before of יהוה, even to many of you, who did eat and drink with Him. And He commands you to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is יהוה בן יהוה which is ordained of יהוה to be “the Judge” of quick and dead. To יהוה בן יהוה gave all the prophets witness, that through His name whosoever believes in Him shall receive remission of transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** (Acts 10:40-43).

Are you aware of the fact that you cannot circumvent, circumambulate, or bypass the Son, יהוה בן יהוה, and look to the Father, יהוה? For the Father, יהוה, judges no man, but has committed all judgment unto the Son, יהוה בן יהוה: That

all men should honor the Son, יהוה בן יהוה, even as they honor the Father, יהוה. He that honors not the Son, יהוה בן יהוה, honors not the Father, יהוה, which has sent Him (John 5:22, 23).

Are you able to make a correct judgment at this time and accept My words? Truly, truly, I say unto you, He that hears My word, and believes on יהוה that sent Me, has everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life. Truly, truly, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and **NOW IS**, when the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel (the so-called Black man) shall hear the voice of the Son of יהוה: and they that hear shall live. For the Father, יהוה, has life in Himself; so has He given to the Son, יהוה בן יהוה, to have life in Himself; And has given Him authority to execute judgment also, because He is the Son of man. I can of My own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and My judgment is just; because I seek not My own will, but the will of the Father, יהוה, which has sent Me (John 5:24-27, 30).

Do you look at the face of יהוה בן יהוה and have doubt in your heart? Remember, Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment (John 7:24).



You judge after the flesh; I judge no man. And yet if I judge, My judgment is true: for I am not alone, but I and the Father, יהוה, that sent Me. It is also written in your law, that the testimony of two men is true. I am One that bear witness of Myself, and the Father, יהוה, that sent Me bears witness of Me (John 8:15-18).

Are you able to make the right judgment about the message of the need to accept the grace of יהוה, which is being made **known** to you through יהוה בן יהוה? Are you able to make the right judgment about Satan, because the “prince of this world” is judged? Truly, Satan as lightning shall fall from heaven (Luke 10:18). Do you accept the fact that NOW IS THE JUDGMENT OF THIS WORLD: NOW SHALL THE PRINCE OF THIS WORLD BE CAST OUT? (John 12:31).

As you consider world affairs, does the great dragon, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan exercise great deceptive power in the earth? Has the Devil deceived the whole world? Does this mean YOU are a **victim** of deception? Do you believe there is a war in heaven and earth right now? Who do you think shall **win**, the dragon and his angels or יהוה and His angels? You can be assured that the dragon and his angels will prevail not; neither will their rulership be found anymore in heaven or in the earth (Revelation 12:7, 8). Who do you stand with, יהוה or

Satan? What is your judgment?

❖ יהוה בן יהוה Is Lifting the Veil ❖

NOW is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, יהוה, and the power of His Christ, יהוה בן יהוה: for Satan the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God, יהוה, day and night (Revelation 12:10).

O so-called Black man, I have appeared unto you for this purpose, to make you a witness to your God, יהוה; Delivering you from the people, and FROM the Gentiles, To open YOUR eyes, and to turn YOU from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan unto יהוה, that YOU may receive forgiveness of transgressing the commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes of יהוה, and inheritance among them which are sanctified by faith that is in Me (Acts 26:17, 18).

O so-called Black man, Do you accept the fact that you are the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel? Do you accept the fact that from the days of Moses, you could not steadfastly look to THE END of that which is abolished? Do

you accept the fact that from the days of Moses, your minds were blinded? Do you accept the fact that, until this day remains the “same veil” (mental and spiritual blindness) is untaken away in the reading of the Old Testament? Are you a **witness** that “the **veil**” is done away in יהוה בן יהוה, as evidenced by His disciples? Do you accept the fact, that even unto this day, when Moses is read, “the **veil**” is upon your heart? Nevertheless when you shall turn to יהוה בן יהוה, “the **veil**” shall be taken away (2 Corinthians 3:12-16). What is your judgment?

Are you willing to renounce the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of יהוה deceitfully? Are you willing to manifest the truth of יהוה? Do you believe the “Good News” of the Kingdom of יהוה be hid? If the gospel of יהוה בן יהוה be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: In whom the god of this world has blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of יהוה בן יהוה, who is the image of יהוה, should shine unto them (2 Corinthians 4:2-4).

Do you understand “**salvation**” from transgressing the **commandments**, **judgments**, **laws**, and **statutes** of יהוה? Do you admit that in time past you walked according to the course of this world (under the old Serpent)? Do you admit to

having walked according to the prince of the power of the air (Satan)? Do you admit to having walked according to the spirit that now works in the children of disobedience (the Devil)? Do you admit that you had your conversation in times past in the lusts of your flesh, fulfilling the desires of the flesh and of the **mind**? Do you realize this makes you the children of wrath, even as others? (Ephesians 2:2, 3).

Are you for ever doomed to live a life of hell? The answer is **NO!** For יהוה, who is rich in mercy, for His great love wherewith He loved you, Even when you were spiritually dead in transgressions (1 John 3:4), has quickened you together with יהוה בן יהוה, (by the grace of יהוה you are saved through יהוה בן יהוה;) and has **raised you up** together, and made you sit together in heavenly places in יהוה בן יהוה: That in the ages to come יהוה might show the exceeding riches of His grace in **HIS kindness** toward you through יהוה בן יהוה (Ephesians 2:4-7).

**Overcoming the world** requires you to **keep** in mind that you must be strong in יהוה בן יהוה, and in the power of His might. For you wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places (Ephesians 6:10, 12).

At the appearance of יהוה בן יהוה comes the Final Judgment. Do you **know**

❖ *Receiving יהוה בן יהוה and Overcoming the World* ❖

---

the penalty for not receiving יהוה בן יהוה? Do you **know** the penalty for refusing to hear the words of יהוה בן יהוה? Truly I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrha in the day of judgment, than for those who reject יהוה בן יהוה (Matthew 10:14, 15).

Therefore I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment. For by your words you shall be justified, and by your words you shall be condemned (Matthew 12:36, 37). Will you repent at the preaching of יהוה בן יהוה? Would you come from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the **wisdom** of יהוה בן יהוה? (Matthew 12:41, 42).

❖ **What Is Your Judgment?** ❖

Are you able to judge facts? Do you accept the fact that יהוה has given יהוה בן יהוה authority to execute judgment? (John 5:27).

Do you accept the fact that יהוה בן יהוה is coming with ten thousands of His saints, To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds, which they have ungodly committed, and of all their

hard speeches which ungodly transgressors (1 John 3:4) have spoken against Him? (Jude 1:14, 15). Do you believe יהוה בן יהוה will send forth judgment unto victory? (Matthew 12:20). What is your judgment?

Do you **know** how to condemn or who to condemn? Have you omitted the weightier MATTERS of the **law, judgment, mercy, and faith**? (Matthew 23:23). Which is better, making a sacrifice or obeying the voice of יהוה? (1 Samuel 15:22). When making a judgment, is the **knowledge** of יהוה important? To **know** יהוה is to judge the cause of the poor and needy in righteousness (Jeremiah 22:16; Hosea 6:6). Your **TOTAL BEING** should be involved in the pursuit of the **knowledge** of יהוה. And this is **life eternal**, that you might **KNOW** יהוה the only true God, and יהוה בן יהוה, whom He has sent (John 17:3). יהוה is showing you, O man, what is good; **and** what does יהוה require of you, but to do justly, **and** to love mercy, **and** to walk humbly with your God? (Micah 6:8). Have you ever condemned the guiltless? But if you had **known** what this means, “I will have mercy, and not sacrifice,” you would not have condemned the guiltless (Matthew 12:7).

❖ Understand Judgment of  
Condemnation and Damnation ❖

**“Overcoming the world”** requires you to understand judgment of condemnation and damnation. Truly I say unto you, **all** transgressions of the **law** of יהוה shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, **and** blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme: But he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost has never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation (Mark 3:28, 29). Do you speak against matters you know nothing of? Do you speak evil of matters you do not understand? Have you spoken with impious irreverence concerning יהוה, or what stands in some peculiar relation to Him? Have you ever reviled יהוה and divine things? Do you resist the convincing power of the Holy Spirit of יהוה unto repentance?

יהוה בן יהוה is performing the miracle of casting out demons from the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel, by the power of the Holy Spirit of יהוה. The work of the devil is designed to counter the work done by יהוה בן יהוה through the Holy Spirit of יהוה. The work of Satan is unforgivable. A man who blasphemes the “Holy Ghost,” the Holy Spirit of יהוה, it will be counted against

him, hindering him from entrance into Heaven, the Kingdom of יהוה. Therefore, such a man is in danger of eternal damnation, deserving of punishment.

In order to “**Overcome the world**,” you must understand that the Holy Spirit of יהוה represents the manifestation of the power that יהוה בן יהוה possesses. By denying this power, you are guilty of a transgression for which there is no forgiveness. There will be no restitution made for one who wilfully rejects יהוה בן יהוה. Once יהוה בן יהוה is rejected, there cannot be **another** sacrifice on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts** in order to forgive that individual. The only consequence for such a person is “**judgment and fiery indignation**,” reflecting the judgment of יהוה for transgressing His **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes**. This refers to the ultimate punishment for the one who has received the **knowledge** of the truth of יהוה, but chose to forsake it (Hebrews 10:26, 27; Romans 1:21, 25). What is your judgment, DO YOU ACCEPT OR REJECT יהוה בן יהוה?



❖ **Sound Judgment** ❖

Are you able to look at a matter and give justice? Do you understand the punishment consequent to condemnation? If you have the character of a Serpent (traitor, double-dealer, subversive, crook, swindler, pretender, fiend), how can you escape the damnation of hell? (Matthew 23:33). Do you know how to flee from the wrath to come? (Matthew 3:7). How can you, being evil, speak good things? (Matthew 12:34).

**“Overcoming the world”** requires sound judgment. Do you understand the cause or ground of condemnation or punishment? And this is the condemnation, that light (יהוה בן יהוה) is come into the world, and men love darkness rather than light, because their deeds are evil (John 3:19).

I am the light of the world: he that follows Me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life (John 8:12). In יהוה בן יהוה IS LIFE, and the LIFE is the light of men. And the light is shining in darkness; and the darkness comprehends it not. יהוה בן יהוה IS the true Light, which lights every man that comes into the world (John 1:4, 5, 9). As long as I am in the world, I am the light of the world (John

9:5). Walk while you have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for he that walks in darkness knows not where he goes (John 12:35). I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believes on Me should not abide in darkness (John 12:46).

❖ **Are You Sincere About Overcoming the World?** ❖

Are you sincere about “**overcoming the world**?” Do you judge yourself to be spotless, pure, and genuine? Are you uncorrupted, guiltless, moral? Do you judge yourself to be high-principled, honest, full of integrity? Do you judge yourself to be ethical, faithful, godly? Do you have a lot of work to do? Do you act out what you are not? Are you guilty of pretense and hypocrisy? After much consideration, what is your judgment of others?

“Receiving יהוה בן יהוה and overcoming the world,” does that seem like an easy proposition? Satan has programmed the people of “this world” to worship materialism, money, etc. Are people desirous of giving up the pursuit of materialism and wealth? How hard is it for those who have riches to enter the Kingdom of יהוה? Are the rich rulers of “this world” prepared to do what is necessary to inherit eternal

life? Are the rich rulers of “this world” prepared to sell all that they have, and distribute to the poor, and have treasure in heaven: and come, follow Me? (Luke 18:22). How about you, do you worship materialism, money, etc.? Do these questions make you fearful and sorrowful? Do you realize that Satan has programmed “this world” to worship **individualism**?; to be greedy, selfish, never get enough, etc.?

יהוה בן יהוה reveals, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the Kingdom of יהוה! For it is easier for a camel to go through a needle’s eye, than for a rich man to enter into the Kingdom of יהוה (Luke 18:24, 25).

יהוה, the all wise God, warns, He that trusts in his riches shall fall (Proverbs 11:28). Is destruction from יהוה a terror to you? Have you made gold your hope? Have you made fine gold your confidence? Do you rejoice because your wealth is great, and because your hand has gotten much? Has your heart been secretly enticed by the material **world**? Has your mouth kissed your own hand? Do you realize this is an iniquity to be punished by the Judge, יהוה? (Job 31:24-28).

Why boast thyself in mischief, O mighty man? Is your life long upon the earth? The goodness of יהוה endures continually. Your tongue devises mischiefs;

like a sharp razor, working deceitfully. You love evil more than good; and lying rather than to speak righteousness. You love all devouring words, O you deceitful tongue. יהוה shall likewise destroy you for ever, He shall take you away, and pluck you out of your dwelling place, and root you out of the land of the living. The righteous also shall see, and fear, and shall laugh at the mighty man: Lo, THIS is the man that made not יהוה his strength; but trusted in the abundance of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wickedness (Psalm 52:1-7).

Are you willing to come running to יהוה בן יהוה, and kneel to Him, and ask Him, “What shall I do that I may inherit eternal life?” Do you know such **commandments** as, Do not commit adultery, Do not **kill**, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honor your father and mother? Do you observe all the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה? Do you have great possessions? Are you willing to give of your riches to the poor, that you may have treasure in heaven? Are you willing to take up the cross, and follow Me? Is your heart grieved by these thoughts? Are you astonished at My words? Again, I say unto you, Children, how hard is it for them that trust in riches to enter the Kingdom of יהוה! (Mark 10:17-24).

Have you made up your mind to retire, eat, drink, and be merry? Have you considered that יהוה may call you a fool, and require your soul on the day you retire? Then whose shall these things be, which you have worked all your life to provide? Which is better, to lay up treasures for yourself, or be rich toward יהוה? (Luke 12:15-21).

I charge you that are rich in this world, that you be not highminded; nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, יהוה, who gives you richly all things to enjoy; That you do good, that you be rich in good works, ready to distribute, willing to communicate; Laying up in store for yourselves a good foundation against the time to come, that you may lay hold on eternal life (1 Timothy 6:17-19).

If your delight is the law of יהוה; and you choose to meditate in His law day and night: Then you shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that brings forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he does shall prosper (Psalm 1:2, 3). This Scripture shows you how to overcome the world.

Clearly, it is wise to be like a green olive tree, and trust in the mercy of יהוה for ever and ever (Psalm 52:8).

Your reward is great when you overcome the world. For the righteous shall flourish like the palm tree: he shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon. Those that be planted in the house of יהוה shall flourish in the courts of יהוה. They shall bring forth fruit in old age; they shall be fat and flourishing; to show that יהוה is upright: HE is your rock, and there is no unrighteousness in Him (Psalm 92:12-15).

You can rely on the fact that those who trust in יהוה shall overcome the world. Blessed is the man that trusts in יהוה, and whose hope יהוה is. For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreads out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat comes, but her leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of drought, neither shall cease from yielding fruit (Jeremiah 17:7, 8).

Satan has laid a skillful trap to make sure you have your part in the lake which burns with fire and brimstone. Satan's preachers and his religious leaders teach you that the Old Testament and the **commandments** of יהוה are done away by Jesus Christ. However, the New Testament says that only the true Messiah, בן יהוה, teaches that: IF YOU WILL ENTER INTO LIFE ETERNAL, KEEP THE COMMANDMENTS OF יהוה (Matthew 19:17).

How many **rich men** are willing to do good things, that they may have eternal

life? How many rich men are willing to enter into life by keeping the commandments of יהוה? Truly I say unto you, That a rich man shall hardly enter into the Kingdom of יהוה--Heaven (Matthew 19:23).

When any one hears the word of the Kingdom of יהוה, and understands it not, then the care of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becomes unprofitable (Matthew 13:22).

### ❖ **Keys to Overcoming the World** ❖

“Keys” to overcoming the world requires you to understand that godliness with contentment is great gain. For you brought nothing into this world, and it is certain you can carry nothing out. And having food and raiment be therewith content. But they that will be “rich” fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition. For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some covet after, they err from faith in יהוה, and pierce themselves through with many sorrows (1 Timothy 6:6-10). Having love for this present world will clearly cause you to forsake יהוה.

Do you believe the Bible is the Word of יהוה? Do you believe there is no God beside יהוה? (Isaiah 45:5). Do you believe that יהוה is the Holy One of Israel, your Savior? (Isaiah 43:3). Do you believe that יהוה has a divine plan of salvation for all that love Him? Do you believe the family of יהוה will have one heart and one soul? Are you willing to give up greed and selfishness? Are you willing to stop worshiping the false god of materialism? Do you believe the whole of creation belongs to יהוה, **and** that His plan for man is best? Are you willing to accept the word of יהוה, and hold all things in common with the believers in יהוה, as joint-heirs with יהוה בן יהוה? (Acts 4:32; Romans 8:17). Do you believe you will lack for nothing as an obedient servant of יהוה? Are you willing to sell your possessions of lands and houses, and bring the prices of things that are sold, and lay them down at the feet of יהוה בן יהוה? Do you believe all your needs will be satisfied? (Acts 4:34-37; 2:44-47).

When it comes to money matters, are you guilty of hypocrisy, coveteousness, lying to men, and lying to the Holy Spirit of יהוה? (Acts 5:1-11). Can you not see that the love of money is the root of all evil?

It is clearly demonstrated that the disciples of יהוה בן יהוה have the power



of the Holy Ghost. Would you like to receive the power of the Holy Ghost? (Reference: *I Am Not Ashamed of the Gospel of Christ: The Holy Ghost Revealed* by יהוה בן יהוה). Do you believe in the power of money (that everything has a price)? Do you believe the **gift** of יהוה (the Holy Ghost) can be purchased with money? If you believe you can buy your way into heaven, then your heart is not right in the sight of יהוה. You are in the bond of iniquity. Repent therefore of your wickedness, and pray יהוה, if perhaps the thought of your heart may be forgiven you (Acts 8:18-22).

I say unto you, Repent, and B-APT-IZED every one of you in the **NAME** of יהוה בן יהוה (Reference: *I Am Not Ashamed of the Gospel of Christ: The Holy Ghost Revealed* by יהוה בן יהוה) for the remission (forgiveness) of transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, and you shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost. For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as יהוה our God shall call (Acts 2:38, 39).

Are you selfish and unthoughtful about the needs of others? If a friend of yours came to your door at midnight, and asked you to lend him three loaves of bread, would you open your door and **LEND** him what he needs? Or, Would you answer

and say, Trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give you? Do you have such a shameless, reckless, disregard for someone making a request? When your brethren come at midnight and ask for bread, the believer of יהוה should not be indifferent. יהוה בן יהוה teaches that you should earnestly pray on behalf of others and their needs. יהוה wants to satisfy these prayers through you and give you the joy of being intercessors for others (Luke 11:5-8). It is a great blessing to be able to lend, and not have to borrow (Deuteronomy 15:6-8). It is a blessing to help others, and give a hand to others (Acts 27:17). And those that use this world should not think to abuse it: for the fashion of this world passes away (1 Corinthians 7:31).

❖ **Be Mindful of Your Brothers and Sisters** ❖

Overcoming the world requires you to be mindful and thoughtful of your brothers and sisters. As a person of power, you should treat those in your charge courteously (Acts 27:3). Clearly יהוה בן יהוה is teaching the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel how to behave toward others.

Satan has trained the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel** to be dependent, helpless, vulnerable, defenseless, poor, subordinate; Satan has trained you to be at his disposal, to be supported by others; Satan has trained you to be a puppet, flunky, his henchman; Satan has trained you to be a parasite, camp-follower; Satan has trained you to be an underling, hireling, mercenary; Satan has trained you to be a bondman, serf, slave; Satan has trained you to be a servant, servitor, and to do menial tasks.

It is clear to the world that the so-called Black man is the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel**, and is a destroyed people. Therefore, brethren, I commend you to יהוה, and to the word of His grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified (Acts 20:32).

❖ **Cease to Covet** ❖

O so-called Black man, brethren, you need a new mind-set in order to **overcome the world**. You must cease to covet any man's silver, or gold, or money, or houses, or apparel, or status, or material gain. The law of יהוה commands you

to not covet any thing that is your neighbor's (Exodus 20:17).

The desire of the slothful, lazy, unindustrious, unambitious kills him; for his hands refuse to labor. He covets greedily all the day long (Proverbs 21:25, 26). The soul of the sluggard desires, and has nothing: but the soul of the diligent shall be made fat (Proverbs 13:4).

**❖ Your Own Hands Must Minister  
Unto Your Necessities ❖**

In order to overcome the world, you must come to understand that your own hands must minister unto your **necessities** (Acts 20:34). It is very important that you learn and practice a craft, skill, trade, vocation, occupation (Acts 18:3). The Scriptures teach you to labor, working with your own hands (1 Corinthians 4:12). You must be willing to labor night and day, so as not to be chargeable unto any one (1 Thessalonians 2:9). You must never desire to eat any man's bread for nothing; but work with labor and travail night and day, that you might not be chargeable to any one (2 Thessalonians 3:8).

❖ **Discern How to Conduct  
A Necessary Business Properly** ❖

How do you overcome the world? Let love be without dissimulation. Abhor that which is evil; cleave to that which is good. Be **kindly** affectioned one to another with brotherly love; in honor preferring one another; Not slothful in business; fervent in spirit; serving יְהוָה; Rejoicing in hope; patient in tribulation; continuing instant in prayer; Distributing to the necessity of the saints of יְהוָה; given to hospitality (Romans 12:9-13).

Overcoming the world requires you to understand how to conduct a necessary business properly. The businessmen of “this world” are corrupt, dishonest, untrustworthy, criminal, unprincipled, wicked, etc. So, if you want to conduct a necessary business properly, what must you do? The Holy Bible gives you a good course to follow: Wherefore, brethren, look ye out among you seven men of honest report, full of the Holy Ghost and wisdom of יְהוָה, whom you may appoint over the business. Who will give themselves continually to prayer, meditating in the law of יְהוָה daily, observing to do according to all that is written therein (Acts 6:3, 4; Joshua 1:8).

---

❖ *How to Overcome the World* ❖

---

If a man purge himself from youthful lusts and depart from iniquity, corruption, dishonesty, criminality, and all wickedness, he shall be a vessel unto honor, sanctified, and meet for the Master's use, and prepared unto every good work. Following righteousness, faith, charity, peace, with them that **call on יהוה** out of a pure heart (2 Timothy 2:19, 21, 22). This Scripture reveals the mercy of יהוה in forgiveness when a man departs from iniquity: which in time past was unprofitable, but becomes profitable by following righteousness (Philemon 1:11).

When you follow righteousness and trade in business in an honest manner, When judgment comes, you will hear these words from יהוה בן יהוה, “Well done, thou good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy Lord, יהוה בן יהוה” (Matthew 25:21). What is your desire, to be a profitable or unprofitable servant?

❖ **Control Your Tongue** ❖

How do you overcome the world? You must learn to control your tongue. The enemy has taught you to have an unbridled tongue: to utter whatever comes to

mind. The tongue is a little member of your body, yet it boasts great things. Behold, how great a matter a little fire **kindleth**! And the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so **IS** the tongue among your members, that it defiles the whole body, and sets on fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell. For every kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed, and has been tamed of mankind: But the tongue can no man tame; it is unruly evil, full of deadly poison. With the tongue you bless יהוה; and with the tongue you curse men, which are made after the similitude of יהוה. Out of the same mouth proceeds blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so be. Does a fountain send forth at the same place sweet WATER and bitter? Can the fig tree, my brethren, bear olive berries? either a vine, figs? so can no fountain both yield salt water and fresh (James 3:5-12).

❖ **Material Things Should Not Be  
Your Primary Focus** ❖

Overcoming the world requires you to cease worshipping and chasing after material things as the primary desire. No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the

other. You cannot serve יהוה and mammon. (For after all these material things do the Gentiles seek:) your heavenly Father **knows** what things you have need of. But seek first the Kingdom of יהוה, and His righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you (Matthew 6:24, 32, 33).

יהוה בן יהוה is come revealing that it is a blessing to have business dealings that are conducted in a righteous manner. The Holy Scriptures teach you to manage a business in an uncorrupt, ethical, truthful, and trustworthy manner; you must manage a business in an equitable, fair and square, unprejudiced manner.

### ❖ **Become A Disciple of יהוה בן יהוה** ❖

In order to overcome the world, you must become a disciple of יהוה בן יהוה. You must first become a learner and a pupil. Hopefully, you will grow to become an instructor, a teacher. However, you must **always** keep in mind that the learner cannot be higher than the **MASTER TEACHER**, יהוה בן יהוה.

The disciple is not above his master, nor the servant above his lord. It is enough for the disciple that he be **AS** his master, and the servant **AS** his lord



(Matthew 10:24, 25). Every one that is perfect shall be **AS** his master (Luke 6:40).

Truly, truly, I say unto you, the servant is not greater than his lord; neither he that is sent greater than he **THAT SENT** him (John 13:16).

In order to overcome the world, you must become an adherent who accepts the instruction given to you by יהוה בן יהוה and make it your rule of conduct.

In order to be a disciple of יהוה בן יהוה, you must be called or named. You will be given divine directions and information. יהוה בן יהוה is the Mediator of the new covenant, because He shed His blood for you on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts**. See that you refuse not יהוה בן יהוה that speaks to the world. For they escape not judgment who refuse Him (Hebrews 12:24, 25). In order to become a disciple of יהוה בן יהוה, you must also be of good report among all the Nation of יהוה. As a disciple, you are admonished of יהוה בן יהוה to do all things according to the pattern He shows you. A true disciple **PLEASES** יהוה בן יהוה. But without faith it is impossible to please Him: for he that comes to יהוה must believe that He is, and that He is a rewarder of them that diligently seek Him (Hebrews 11:6). A true disciple of יהוה בן יהוה will not bow the knee

to THE FALSE IMAGES OF SATAN (which are **HIS** religious, political, educational, economic, and social structures and institutions) (Romans 11:4).

### ❖ The Love of Money ❖

We have taken an in-depth view of HOW TO OVERCOME THE WORLD as regards the **WORSHIP** of materialism, money, etc. The mind-set of this world is plagued with the love of money, which has produced evil, transgression of the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יְהוָה, heinousness, meanness, grief, hellishness, criminality, hatefulness, etc. The love of money has produced avarice, selfishness, mercenariness, insatiability. The love of money has caused the people of this world to be possessive, illiberal, devouring, impatient, covetous, etc.

The people of this world would rather have materialism and money than to inherit eternal life. It has been clearly pointed out that **he** that trusts in his riches **SHALL FALL** (Proverbs 11:28). Why is this so? Because men trust in the **abundance** of their riches, and **strengthen** themselves in their wickedness (Psalm 52:1-7). Those who trust in riches are not willing to give of their riches to the poor.

Those that are rich in this world are high-minded, not rich in good works.

It has been clearly stated that the **care** of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, cause you to become unprofitable. So, they that seek riches fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which cause them to drown in destruction **and** perdition. Wicked men seek to buy their way into heaven. Those that love riches are unthoughtful about the **need** of others. Those that worship materialism will do anything for money.

Satan has programed this world to seek money and materialism as the primary desire, rather than, "To seek ye first the Kingdom of יהוה, and His righteousness; **and** all these things shall be added unto you (Matthew 6:33). The Holy Scriptures of יהוה clearly validate that the way to store treasures in heaven is to **PUT THE KINGDOM OF יהוה FIRST**.

### ❖ The Kingdom of יהוה ❖

Now, it is very important to take a good look at "the" Kingdom, which is "of" יהוה, and has the support of the people (of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and

**TONGUES** [Revelation 7:9]). “The” **kingdom** encompasses a King, Sovereign, Potentate, Luminary. This applies only to יהוה and His Son, יהוה בן יהוה. Heaven is the throne of יהוה: and New Jerusalem is the city of the Great King, יהוה בן יהוה (Matthew 5:34, 35). And יהוה בן יהוה **will rule for ever**: For the **kingdoms** of this world are become **THE KINGDOMS OF** יהוה and of His Son, יהוה בן יהוה; and He shall reign for ever and ever (Revelation 11:15). (Reference: *The Kingdom of* יהוה--*Heaven* by יהוה בן יהוה.)

יהוה בן יהוה is the undisputed Great King of Judgment: When the Son of Man, יהוה בן יהוה, shall come in His glory, and all the holy angels with Him, then shall He sit upon the throne of His glory: And before Him shall be gathered all nations: And He shall separate them one from **another**, as a shepherd divides **HIS** sheep from the goats: And He shall set the sheep on His right hand, but the goats on the left. Then shall **THE KING**, יהוה בן יהוה, say unto them on His right, Come, ye blessed of My Father, יהוה, inherit “the” kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world (Matthew 25:31-34).

Do you accept יהוה בן יהוה as “the” Great King? When יהוה בן יהוה was hungry, did you give Him meat?: When He was thirsty, did you give Him drink?:

When He was a stranger, did you take Him in?: When יהוה בן יהוה was naked, did you clothe Him?: When He was sick, did you visit Him?: When He was in prison, did you come unto Him? (Matthew 25:35, 36).

It is a fact that I AM “the” King, Sovereign, Potentate, and Luminary of the HEBREWS, New Jerusalem, and the world. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that is of the truth heareth My voice (John 18:37).

יהוה is the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, and unto Him be honor and glory for ever and ever (1 Timothy 1:17).

The rulership of יהוה בן יהוה is of the highest order, excellent, grand, exalted; His rulership is regal, majestic, and dominant; a royal dominion of the heavens. These revelations reveal that it is time for you to **repent** for transgressing the **commandments**, **judgments**, **laws**, and **statutes** of יהוה: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand (Matthew 4:17).

The fact that I **am raised up** from the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel, preaching the Good News of the Kingdom of יהוה, is proof that the time

of evil rule is fulfilled, and the Kingdom of יהוה is at hand: you must **repent** for transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, and believe the Good News (Mark 1:14, 15).

Those who reject יהוה בן יהוה do not have divinely enlightened minds with which to perceive the truths taught by יהוה בן יהוה, and no amount of explanation will make them understand. Why? Because the foolishness of יהוה is wiser than men. **And** the weakness of יהוה is stronger than men. For you can observe from your calling, brethren, how that not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are **CALLED**: But יהוה has chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and יהוה has chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty; And the base things of the world, and things which are despised, has יהוה chosen, **YES, and** things which are not, to bring to naught things that are: That no flesh should glory in His presence. But of Him are you in יהוה בן יהוה, who of יהוה is made unto you wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption: That, according as it is written, He that glorieth, let him glory in יהוה (1 Corinthians 1:25-31).

It is clear that the preaching of יהוה בן יהוה dying on the cross of **judicial**

murder in U. S. courts and crucified at Golgatha (Lewisburg Penitentiary, John 18:28-30) **IS** to them that perish foolishness; but unto you which are saved from this world it is the power of יהוה. For it is written, I will destroy the wisdom of the wise of this world, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent. Where is the wise? where is the scribe? where is the disputer of this world? has not יהוה made foolish the wisdom of this world? (1 Corinthians 1:18-20).

Those who believe, accept, and receive יהוה בן יהוה have **true wisdom**. The believers of יהוה בן יהוה speaking wisdom among them that are perfect: yet not the wisdom of this world, nor of the princes of this world, that come to naught: But the believers of יהוה בן יהוה speak the wisdom of יהוה in a mystery, even the hidden wisdom, which יהוה ordained before the world unto your glory: Which none of the princes of this world **knew**: for had they **known** it, they would not have crucified יהוה בן יהוה the Lord of Glory. But as it is written, Eye has not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which יהוה has prepared for them that love Him. But יהוה has revealed them unto the believers in יהוה בן יהוה by His Spirit: for the Spirit of יהוה searches all things, yes, the deep things of יהוה. For what man **knows** the things of a man, save the spirit of man

which is in him? even so the things of יהוה **knows** no man, but the Spirit of יהוה (1 Corinthians 2:6-11).

Now the believers of יהוה בן יהוה have received, not the spirit of the world, but the spirit which is of יהוה; that you might **know** the things that are freely given to you of יהוה. Which things also the believers of יהוה בן יהוה speak, not in the words which man's wisdom teaches, but which the Holy Ghost (Reference: *I Am Not Ashamed of the Gospel of Christ: The Holy Ghost Revealed* by יהוה בן יהוה) teaches; comparing spiritual things with spiritual. But the natural man received not the things of the Spirit of יהוה: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned (1 Corinthians 2:12-14).

The “natural man” in the above Scriptures is referring to the man who is governed only by his environment; namely, his natural or animal instincts, as a result of his fallen Adamic nature (**by one man [ADAM] transgression of the commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes entered into the world, and SPIRITUAL death by transgression; and so SPIRITUAL DEATH passed upon all men, for all have transgressed the commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes of יהוה [Romans 5:12].** The “natural man” is unable to understand spiritual truths



because he does not possess the indwelling Spirit of יהוה.

Those who reject יהוה בן יהוה can watch and hear יהוה בן יהוה with their physical eyes and ears, but they are not capable of understanding the truth in their heart because they have rejected Him. So, if the **Good News** of the Kingdom of יהוה be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: In whom the god of this world has blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the **glorious gospel** of יהוה בן יהוה, who is the image of יהוה, should shine unto them (2 Corinthians 4:3, 4).

יהוה בן יהוה IS the “true light.” Those who accept the true light they have been given will receive even more light, while those who turn away from the light will continue to be increasingly shrouded in darkness (Matthew 13:12).

The people of this world do not hear and see because their heart is full of wickedness; consequently, they fail to understand the truth that has been given them (Matthew 13:15). They are so opposed to the message of יהוה that they harden themselves against it lest they should happen to understand it and ask forgiveness of יהוה. Once they reject יהוה בן יהוה, they also reject the possibility of understanding the teachings of יהוה בן יהוה.

O **wicked** generation, יהוה is offering you mercy. Seek יהוה while He may be found, call upon Him while He is near: Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him RETURN unto יהוה, and יהוה will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for He will abundantly pardon. For My thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways My ways (Isaiah 55:6-8).

To you that believe, accept, and receive יהוה בן יהוה, it is given unto you to know the mysteries of “the” **kingdom** of heaven, but to them who reject יהוה בן יהוה it is not given (Matthew 13:11). It is essential for you to understand that **spiritually** the **Kingdom** of יהוה is within the human heart (Luke 17:21). It is also important to understand that יהוה, the God of heaven, is come to set up a **kingdom**, which shall never be destroyed: and the **Kingdom** of יהוה shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all the kingdoms of this world, and it shall stand for ever (Daniel 2:44). In order to overcome the world, you must get a good understanding of “the” **Kingdom** of יהוה.

❖ **The Facts About יהוה, the Kingdom,  
and יהוה בן יהוה** ❖

In order to **overcome the world**, you must understand some facts about יהוה, the God of heaven, “the” **KINGDOM**, and **His Son**, יהוה בן יהוה. I have told you the **works** that I do in **My Father’s name**, they **bear witness** of Me. As I said unto you, My sheep **hear** My voice, and I **know** them, and they **FOLLOW** Me: And I give unto them **eternal life**; and they **shall never perish**, **neither shall any man pluck them out of My hand**. My Father, יהוה, which gave **THEM** Me, **is greater than all**; and **no man is able to pluck them out of My Father’s hand**. Truly, truly, I and **MY** Father, יהוה, **are one** (John 10: 25, 27-30).

You are able to **overcome the world** when you **believe** and **accept** the **FACT** that I and **My Father**, יהוה, **are one**. With this **FACT** in mind, you can easily accept the following **FACTS**: (1) I **shall not fail nor be discouraged**, till I **have set judgment in the earth** (Isaiah 42:4); (2) I **am** יהוה: **that is My name**: and **My glory** will I not give to **another**, neither **My praise** to graven images. Behold, the **former things** are come to pass, and **new things** **DO I declare**: before they spring forth I tell you of them (Isaiah 42:8, 9); (3) I **created** you, O Jacob, and **formed** you, O Israel, Fear not: for

I have redeemed you, I have called YOU by your name; **YOU ARE MINE** (Isaiah 43:1); (4) For I AM יהוה your God, the Holy One of Israel, your Savior (Isaiah 43:3); (5) I have loved you: even every one that is called by My name: For I have created you for My glory, I have formed you; yes, I have made you (Isaiah 43:7); (6) You are My witnesses, and My servant whom I have chosen; that you may know and believe Me, and understand that I AM He: before Me there was no God formed, neither shall there be after Me. I, even I, AM יהוה; and beside Me there is no savior. I have declared, and have saved, and I have showed, when **THERE WAS** no strange god among you: therefore you **ARE** My witnesses, that I AM יהוה (Isaiah 43:10-12).

I AM יהוה, your Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel (Isaiah 43:14); (7) I AM יהוה the King of Israel, and your Redeemer, the Lord of hosts; I AM the first, and I AM the last; and beside Me there is no God. And who, as I, shall call, and shall declare it, And set it in order for Me, since I appointed the ancient people? And the things that are coming, and shall come, let them show unto them. Fear ye not, neither be afraid: have not I told you from that time, and have declared it? you **ARE** even My witnesses. Is there a god beside Me? yes, there is no god; I know not ANY

(Isaiah 44:6-8); (8) I, יהוה, which call YOU by your name, **AM** the God of Israel. I have **SURNAMED** you Israel, though you have not **known** Me. I **AM** יהוה, and there is none else, there is no god beside Me: I girded you, though you have not **known** Me (Isaiah 45:3-5). (9) I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, even My hands, have stretched out the heavens, and all their host have I commanded (Isaiah 45:12). (10) I **AM** יהוה that created the heavens; by Myself I formed the earth and made it; I have established it, I created it not in vain, I formed it to be inhabited: I **AM** יהוה; and there is none else. I have not spoken in secret, in a dark place of the earth: I said not unto the seed of Jacob, Seek Me in vain: I, יהוה, speak righteousness, I declare things that are right (Isaiah 45:18, 19).

## *Overcoming the World*



### ❖ Walk in Righteousness, Love, and Trust ❖

From the evidence given, it should be clear to you that יהוה is the only true and living Creator, who formed the earth and made it. We have evidence that יהוה speaks righteousness, and declares things that are right. Therefore, you can rightly conclude that the Kingdom “of” יהוה is altogether righteous.

In order to overcome the world, you must cease all offensive behavior; you must accept the righteous; never mistreat the believers of יהוה; you must be courageous, stand for what is right, and reprove the proud, selfish, and indifferent man (first, you must correct these tendencies within yourself).

In order to overcome the world, you must love your brethren in the truth. You must desire that your brothers and sisters may prosper and be in good health. You should praise יהוה and rejoice greatly when others testify of the truth that is in you. There is no greater joy than to walk in the truth of יהוה.

❖ **Have An Attitude of Helping Others** ❖

Overcoming the world requires you to have an attitude of helping others. Whatsoever you do to the brethren, and to strangers, do faithfully. It would do you well to bring those **new** in the faith forward on their journey after a godly sort. Thus, you should be fellow-helpers to the truth. Beloved, follow not that which is malicious, despiteous, and evil-intentioned; follow not that which is false-spoken, but follow that which is good, benevolent, and righteous. He that does good is of יהוה: but he that does evil has not seen יהוה. It is very important to have good report of all men.

❖ Stand Fast In יהוה בן יהוה ❖

Overcoming the world requires you to **REJOICE** in יהוה, and stand fast in יהוה בן יהוה. You must work out your own salvation with fear and trembling. For it is יהוה which works in you to will and to do of His good pleasure. Do all things without murmurings and disputings: That you may be blameless and harmless, the sons of יהוה, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom you must shine as lights in the world; Holding forth the word of life; that **YOU** may rejoice in the day of יהוה בן יהוה, that you have not run in vain, neither labored in vain (Philippians 2:12-16). For what is your hope, or joy or crown of rejoicing? Is it not to be in the presence of יהוה בן יהוה at His coming? (1 Thessalonians 2:19). It is a fact that יהוה בן יהוה is visiting the earth in a bodily presence, which is at the end of the age of evil rule (Matthew 24:3). יהוה בן יהוה **IS** come in power and glory to destroy the **antichrist** and evil (2 Thessalonians 2:8).

The coming of יהוה בן יהוה **IS** also a “revelation” and a “removing the cover” from the Scriptures of the Holy Bible that is hidden. The power and glory that יהוה בן יהוה **NOW** possesses **IS** being unveiled and disclosed to the world. You



as believers in יהוה בן יהוה should not be ashamed. Beloved, think it not strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you: But rejoice, inasmuch as you are partakers of the suffering of יהוה בן יהוה; that, when His glory shall be revealed, you may be glad also with exceeding joy (1 Peter 4:12, 13). יהוה בן יהוה is **NOW REIGNING** as Lord at the right hand of יהוה (Hebrews 12:2), sharing the throne of יהוה (Revelation 3:21). Although the **authority** of יהוה בן יהוה is not discernible to the world, it will be made visible by His revelations. יהוה בן יהוה has appeared (and **IS NOW** present), and is being manifested on earth.

❖ **Your Rejoicing Must Be  
Abundant In יהוה בן יהוה** ❖

In overcoming the world, it is very important that your rejoicing be abundant in יהוה בן יהוה. Only let your conversation be as it becomes the Good News of יהוה בן יהוה: that you stand fast in one spirit, with one mind (that you all speak the same thing, and that there be no divisions among you; but that you be perfectly joined together in the same mind and in the same judgment [1 Corinthians 1:10]) striving

together for the faith of יהוה; and in nothing be terrified by your adversaries: for to you is salvation of יהוה (Philippians 1:27, 28).

I beseech you brothers and sisters, that you be of the same mind in יהוה. You are exhorted to be like יהוה בן יהוה. Fulfill your destiny, that you be likeminded, having the same love, being of one accord, of one mind. Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem the other better than themselves. Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others. Let this mind be in you, which IS also in יהוה בן יהוה (Philippians 2:2-5). As many as would be perfect, walk by the same rule (being obedient to the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה).

I entreat you also, true believers, **HELP THOSE WOMEN WHICH LABOR IN THE PUBLISHING OF THE NAME OF יהוה**: ascribe ye greatness unto יהוה (Deuteronomy 32:2, 3).

❖ **Understand That You Have Transgressed the Laws  
of יהוה Since the Days of Adam** ❖

**Overcoming the world** requires you to understand that the so-called Black man (who are the **spiritually dead** lost sheep of the house of Israel) has transgressed the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה **from** ADAM **until** this day. After 400 years of slavery and affliction in America, you **worship** gods of **money and materialism**. This is a **great transgression** against your God, יהוה. It is clear that יהוה has **plagued** the **spiritually dead** lost sheep of the house of Israel for their transgressions. יהוה בן יהוה IS come to forgive you of your past transgressions as a people. However, it is up to **each individual** to **accept** יהוה and His Son, יהוה בן יהוה, and **REPENT** and **obey** His **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes**. Those who choose to remain **obstinate, stiff-necked, perverse, incorrigible, etc.**, them will I **blot out** of My book of eternal life (Exodus 32:31-33). Those that **reject** יהוה בן יהוה will **be blotted out** of the **book of the living**, and will not be written with the righteous (Psalm 69:28).

❖ **The Lamb's Book of Life** ❖

יהוה בן יהוה is come at the time of the end of evil rule: A time of the resurrection of the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel**; the time that יהוה בן יהוה shall stand up, the Great Prince which stands for the children of יהוה: the setting is the Great Tribulation: and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation: and at that time, the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel shall be delivered**, every one that shall be found written in the LAMB'S book of life (Daniel 12:1; Revelation 21:27).

You that believe, accept, and receive יהוה בן יהוה, can rejoice, because your names are written in heaven. He that overcomes the world, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before My Father, יהוה, and before His angels (Revelation 3:5).

And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship the beast, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb, יהוה בן יהוה, slain from the foundation of the world (Revelation 13:8).

יהוה בן יהוה brings **The Final Judgment Day**. And the spiritually dead, small and great, shall stand before יהוה; and the books shall be opened: and another book shall be opened, which is **THE BOOK OF LIFE**: and the spiritually dead shall be judged out of those things which are written in the books, according to their works (Revelation 20:12).

And there shall in no wise enter into **The New Jerusalem** any thing that defiles or pollutes, neither whatsoever works abomination, or makes a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life (Revelation 21:27).

❖ **Make A Choice: Choose יהוה בן יהוה**  
**or Reject יהוה בן יהוה** ❖

Do you reject יהוה בן יהוה or do you believe, accept, and receive Him? **Overcoming the world** requires you to make a choice. Do you choose יהוה בן יהוה? If so, **Rejoice** in יהוה בן יהוה always: and again I say, Rejoice (Philippians 4:4). Romans 12:12 says you should always be rejoicing in hope. First Thessalonians 5:16 says, Rejoice evermore.

❖ **Become A Person of Moderation** ❖

In order to overcome the world, you must be a person of moderation: you must demonstrate avoidance of extremes, exercise self-restraint, and self-control; you must show discretion, prudence, and caution. In light of these requirements, Let your moderation be known unto all men (Philippians 4:5). This world is the opposite of moderation.

❖ **Hold Fast to the Profession of Your Faith** ❖

Overcoming the world requires you to hold fast to the profession of your faith in יהוה בן יהוה without wavering; (for He is faithful that promised;) And consider one another to provoke unto love and to good works: Not forsaking the assembling of yourselves together at all the **holy feasts** of יהוה; exhorting one another in love (Hebrews 10:23-25).

❖ **Be Patient** ❖

**Overcoming the world** also requires you to be patient; establish your hearts: for the coming of יהוה בן יהוה to power draws near. So, grudge not one against another, brethren, lest you be condemned: behold, **THE JUDGE** stands before the door (James 5:7, 8). Why must you be taught in this manner? Because this world is impatient and full of people with grudges one against another.

❖ **Give יהוה Your Burden,  
He Shall Sustain You** ❖

Why are you being taught how to overcome the world? Why now? Because the end of all things is at hand (1 Peter 4:7). יהוה is not slack concerning His promises. The appearance of יהוה בן יהוה in the **NAME** of His Father, יהוה, is the evidence (Psalm 118:26).

Those who believe, accept, and receive יהוה בן יהוה, realize that the end of all things is at hand. This fact may cause some to worry and fret. Have no anxiety about anything; but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let

your requests be made known unto יהוה (Philippians 4:6)

The world of Satan is designed to cause you trouble, anxiety, tribulation, sorrow, etc. The aim of Satan is to cause the righteous to give up and transgress. יהוה בן יהוה is **come** teaching, Cast your burden upon יהוה, and He shall sustain you: יהוה shall never suffer the righteous to be moved (Psalm 55:22).

Are all of your ways clean in your own eyes? Will you admit that your ways have not been of יהוה? Do you realize that your ways have caused you great anxiety? It is now time for you to prepare unto righteousness, and commit your works unto יהוה, and your thoughts shall be established (Proverbs 16:3).

Are you in love with יהוה, or, are you trying to hold onto the material world as your primary desire? You cannot **SERVE** יהוה and the material world. Therefore, I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what you shall eat, or what you shall drink; nor yet for your body, what you shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment? (Matthew 6:25).

Have you been too proud to submit your cares unto יהוה? יהוה resisteth the proud, and gives grace to the humble. Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty



hand of יהוה, that He may exalt you in due time: Casting all your care upon Him; for He cares for you (1 Peter 5:6, 7).

Are you tired of trouble, anxiety, tribulation, and sorrow? Then believe, accept, and receive יהוה בן יהוה, and the peace of יהוה, which passes all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through יהוה בן יהוה (Philippians 4:7).

You are My witnesses that I AM teaching you all things, and bringing all things to your remembrance. My peace I give unto you: not as the world gives, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid (John 14:26, 27). Let not your heart be troubled: you believe in יהוה, believe also in Me (John 14:1).

Indeed, you have suffered sorrow, anguish, pain, hunger, and tears. When you believe, accept, and receive יהוה בן יהוה, your sorrow shall be turned into joy, for the Son of Man **IS BORN** into the world. And **NOW** therefore your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man can take from you. And in **THIS** day you shall ask Me nothing. Truly, truly, I say unto you, Whatsoever you shall ask the Father, יהוה, in My **name**, He will give it you. **HITHERTO** have you asked nothing in My name:

ASK, and you shall receive, that your joy may be full (John 16:21-24; Revelation 12:12, 13).

If you believe on יהוה that RAISED UP יהוה בן יהוה from the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel, you will be justified. Therefore, being justified by faith, you have peace with יהוה through יהוה בן יהוה (Romans 4:24; 5:1).

It is time for you to put on the new mind-set, which is renewed in knowledge after the image of יהוה that created you. And let the peace of יהוה rule in your heart, to the which also you are called in one body; and be thankful (Colossians 3:10, 15).

❖ יהוה בן יהוה Has Girded You ❖

Overcoming the world requires you to be conscious of the fact that I girded you, though you have not known Me (Isaiah 45:5). It is יהוה that girds you with strength, and makes your way perfect (Psalm 18:32). יהוה is your refuge and your fortress (Psalm 91:2). For יהוה has girded you with strength unto the battle: יהוה

has subdued under you those that rose up against you (Psalm 18:39). יהוה has arranged for your “salvation” beforehand through יהוה בן יהוה: to take measures with due foresight; יהוה has supplied the means of sustenance: TO PROVIDE FOR YOUR FAMILY. You have experienced the foreseeing care and guardianship of יהוה, though you have not **known** Him. These facts let you **know** it is יהוה that rescues you. For these reasons, you must give thanks unto יהוה, for He is good: for His mercy endures for ever (Psalm 107:1).

❖ **Openly Give Thanks to יהוה and יהוה בן יהוה** ❖

The way to overcome the world is to bring to someone’s attention that the world must obey the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, for it is יהוה that supplies **all needs**: It is your duty to enlighten others about the value of giving thanks unto יהוה; When you openly give thanks unto יהוה, you open someone’s eyes to the goodness of יהוה; speak highly of יהוה בן יהוה; confess your love for יהוה בן יהוה to someone.

❖ **Satan Has Designed This World To Be Wicked** ❖

In order to overcome the world, you must face the fact that Satan has designed this world to be wicked, therefore, the people of this world are thankless: Satan uses all forms of communication (books, schools, magazines, TV, radio, newspapers, movies, plays, etc.) to teach you (and the world) to be ungrateful: not displaying gratitude; not giving due return or recompense; you are programed to be unpleasant, displeasing, disagreeable, etc.; Satan is producing thankless children right in your homes; Satan teaches your children to be unappreciative: they do not appreciate your thoughtfulness; they do not value anything highly; they are ingrates; Satan has programed this world to be unmindful: not mindful; unaware, forgetful, neglectful, negligent, unobservant. Satan has programed the people of this world to be heedless: people are careless about their jobs, money, the future, security, etc.; unmindful: HEEDLESS OF THE DANGER, HE RETURNED TO THE BURNING BUILDING TO SAVE HIS CAT.

Clearly Satan is ruling the world, for his teachers, scholars, and angels have produced a world full of people that are inconsiderate: people are without due regard for the rights or feelings of others; people act without consideration; you are

encouraged to make rash decisions: Satan's society has produced an unthinking people: not only have you been programed to be thoughtless, heedless, and inconsiderate, but you indicate lack of thought or reflection in all matters of vital importance; the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel (the so-called Black man) acts as if they are not endowed with the faculty of thought. Truly, the programs of Satan are destructive. Thankless children become thankless adults, who will produce endless generations of thankless people: 6,000 years under the rule of Satan proves this fact.

❖ Properly Thank יהוה ❖

יהוה בן יהוה is come teaching you to give thanks unto יהוה, the Creator and Sustainer of all things. Why is the so-called Black man (the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel) on the bottom of civilization? In order to overcome your condition in this world, **essentially**, you must first acknowledge transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה. Your character will remain flawed until you accept יהוה בן יהוה, obey the **commandments** of יהוה, and give Him thanks for all things. In order to give thanks **PROPERLY**, you must

❖ *Overcoming the World* ❖

---

study and understand the nature and work of יהוה. As the Creator of all things, יהוה deserves all praises. From this reality comes the coronation and ebullience of rejoicing and praising יהוה as God of gods, Lord of lords, King of kings, etc.

In order to give thanks to יהוה properly, you must accept יהוה בן יהוה as the Son of יהוה, and **STUDY**, so as to perceive, understand, acquire knowledge, know, and discern the nature and **WORK** of יהוה; you must be able to distinguish between right and wrong. Clearly, the pagans, heathens, and worshipers of Satan do not know יהוה, which has produced a world of thankless people under their 6,000-year rule.

❖ **The Judgment** ❖

At the coming of יהוה בן יהוה IS the JUDGMENT: The disasters which are hitting the world are designed to teach the world to **know** that יהוה is God. יהוה has hardened the heart of Satan, and the heart of his servants, that He might show His signs before him: and that you (the believers) may tell in the ears of your son, and of your son's son, what things יהוה has **WROUGHT** in the earth, and His

signs which He has done among the nations of earth; that you may **KNOW** how that יהוה is the Lord. Thus saith יהוה, **God of the HEBREWS, How long will you (America and the nations of earth) refuse to humble yourself before Me? Let My people go, that they may serve Me.** Else, if you refuse to let My people go, and humble yourself before Me, behold, I will bring destruction that shall cover the face of the earth, the **great tribulation**; which neither your fathers, nor your fathers' fathers have seen, since the day that they were upon the earth (Exodus 10:1-6).

WOE unto America and the nations of earth that refuse to humble themselves before יהוה. WOE unto the hypocrites, fools, and spiritually blind, generation of vipers, and you that are the children of them which **killed** the prophets of יהוה: upon you will come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous ABEL (6,000 years ago) unto the blood of Zacharias son of Barachias, unto the children of the HEBREWS this day (Matthew 23:13-35). This is the **Judgment**.

O so-called Black man (the **spiritually dead** lost sheep of the house of Israel), you that believe, accept, and receive יהוה בן יהוה, and **endure affliction will be exalted**. The sons also of them that afflicted you shall come bending unto you; and all they that despised you shall bow themselves down at the soles of your

feet; and they shall call you, The **city** of יהוה, The Zion of the Holy One of Israel.

Whereas you have been forsaken and hated, so that no man went through you, I will make you an eternal excellency, a joy of generations for ever. You shall also suck the milk of the Gentiles, and shall suck the breasts of kings: and you shall know that I, יהוה, AM your Savior and your Redeemer, the Mighty One of Jacob (Isaiah 60:14-16).

❖ **Give Thanks and Praise to יהוה For Ever** ❖

You are being given solid evidence as to why you should give thanks unto יהוה for ever. Psalm 106:1 says you must not only give thanks unto יהוה, but to also praise יהוה. What does it mean to praise יהוה? How do you go about praising יהוה? How does praising יהוה help you to overcome the world? Let us take a look at the word praise. Giving praises to יהוה means: the formal public acknowledgment of your faithfulness, fealty, and loyalty to יהוה; the offering of grateful homage, honor, tribute, and obeisance to יהוה in deeds, in words or song, as an act of worship; to publically express admiration of יהוה. יהוה is praise-worthy and deserving of praise. Why? For He is good: for His mercy endures for



ever (Psalm 106:1).

You are commanded to extol יהוה: to praise יהוה highly; to lift up His **name**. Psalm 68:4 tells you to Sing unto יהוה, sing praises to **HIS NAME** (all the earth shall worship יהוה, and shall sing unto יהוה; they shall sing to **HIS NAME** [Psalm 66:4]). **Overcoming the world** requires you to extol יהוה that rides upon the heavens (for there is none like unto יהוה, **WHO** rides upon the heaven in your help, and in His excellency on the sky [Deuteronomy 33:26]; Sing unto יהוה, you **kingdoms** of the earth; O sing praises unto יהוה; To Him that rides upon the heavens of heavens, **WHICH WERE** of old; lo, יהוה does send out His voice, **AND THAT** a mighty voice. Ascribe ye strength unto יהוה: His excellency is over Israel, and His strength is in the clouds [Psalm 68:32-34]; And יהוה rode upon a cherub, and did fly: yes, יהוה did fly upon the wings of the wind [Psalm 18:10]).

### ❖ **How Do You Go About Praising יהוה?** ❖

How do you go about praising יהוה? You must acclaim יהוה: Which means you are to salute יהוה with shouts or sounds of joy and approval; to make

acclamation: to greet יהוה with a loud shout or other demonstration of welcome, good will, or applause, hand-clapping; to announce and proclaim יהוה as King of kings; Sing kudos unto יהוה; you must think and speak favorably of יהוה; you must show public approbation.

Because יהוה is good and His mercy endures for ever, you are to give glory to יהוה; you must honor, adore, worship, and bless יהוה; you must appreciate, esteem, respect, look up to יהוה; you must celebrate in song; you must bow down before יהוה. The well-known praise in HEBREW, "HALLELUYAH," calls for giving glory to יהוה. This means you are to make music to show that you honor, adore, worship, and appreciate יהוה. All of your songs must be designed to sing praises unto יהוה; to celebrate יהוה creating the heavens and the earth, and all the host of them (Genesis 1:1-31; 2:1-3).

You are commanded to praise יהוה. O give thanks unto יהוה; for He is good: for His mercy endures for ever. Who can utter the mighty acts of יהוה? who can show forth all His praise? (Psalm 106:1, 2). Do you understand the infinite wonders of יהוה? Do you remember the multitude of the mercies of יהוה? Have you forgotten the works of יהוה? Have you forgotten that יהוה is your Savior? Do

you believe the word of יהוה? Do you hearken unto the voice of יהוה? Do you provoke יהוה to anger with your inventions? Are you ready to triumph over this world in praise of יהוה?

O give thanks unto יהוה; for He is good; for His mercy endures for ever. And say ye, Save us, O יהוה, of our salvation, and gather us together, and deliver us from the heathen, that we may give thanks to your NAME, and glory in your praise. Blessed be יהוה, God of Israel for ever and ever. And let all the people say, AMEN, and praise יהוה (1 Chronicles 16:34-36).

How do you overcome the world? Give thanks unto יהוה; call upon His NAME, make known His deeds among the people. Sing unto יהוה, sing psalms unto Him, talk ye of all His wondrous works. Glory ye in His Holy NAME: Remember His marvelous works that He has done, His wonders, and the judgments of His mouth; His **judgments** are in all the earth (1 Chronicles 16:8-10, 12, 14; Psalm 105:1-15).

❖ **Why Should You Give Thanks  
and Praises to יהוה?** ❖

Why should you give thanks and praises to יהוה? Because His mercy endures for ever. O give thanks unto יהוה; for **HE** is good: for His mercy endures for ever. O give thanks unto יהוה the God of gods: for His mercy **ENDURES** for ever. O give thanks to יהוה the Lord of lords: for His mercy **ENDURES** for ever. To יהוה who alone does great wonders: for His mercy **ENDURES** for ever. To יהוה that by wisdom made the heavens: for His mercy **ENDURES** for ever. To יהוה that stretched out the earth above the waters: for His mercy **ENDURES** for ever. To יהוה that made great lights: for His mercy **ENDURES** for ever: The sun to rule by day: for His mercy **ENDURES** for ever: The moon and stars to rule by night: for His mercy **ENDURES** for ever (Psalm 136:1-9).

To יהוה that smote Egypt in their firstborn: for His mercy **ENDURES** for ever: And brought out Israel from among them: for His mercy **ENDURES** for ever: With a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm: for His mercy **ENDURES** for ever. To יהוה which divided the Red sea into parts: for His mercy **ENDURES** for ever. And made Israel to pass through the midst of it: for His mercy **ENDURES** for ever:

But overthrew Pharaoh and his host in the Red sea: for His mercy **ENDURES** for ever. To יהוה which led His people through the wilderness: for His mercy **ENDURES** for ever (Psalm 136:10-16).

To יהוה which smote great kings: for His mercy **ENDURES** for ever: And slew famous kings: for His mercy **ENDURES** for ever: SIHON, king of the Amorites: for His mercy **ENDURES** for ever: And OG, the king of Bashan: for His mercy **ENDURES** for ever: And gave their land for an heritage: for His mercy **ENDURES** for ever: Even a heritage unto Israel His servant: for His mercy **ENDURES** for ever. Who has remembered you in your low estate: for His mercy **ENDURES** for ever: And has redeemed you from your enemies: for His mercy **ENDURES** for ever. Who gives food to all flesh: for His mercy **ENDURES** for ever. O give thanks unto יהוה the God of heaven (Psalm 136:17-26).

Praise ye יהוה. Praise the **NAME** of יהוה; Praise Him, O ye servants of יהוה. You that stand in the house of יהוה, in the courts of the house of our God, Praise יהוה; for יהוה is good: sing praises unto His **NAME**: for it is pleasant (Psalm 135:1-3).

❖ **Overcome the Spirit of Evil:  
Make Yourself Good** ❖

It is evident that יהוה is good. In order to live in His eternal presence, you must **overcome the world**, and be good, be beneficial, be well, be pleasing, be favorable; you must overcome the teachings of Satan and be lovely; you must overcome the schooling of the devil, and be cheerful, be happy; you must overcome the communication of that Old Serpent, and be comfortable; you must overcome the persuasion of the **evil one**, and be right; you must overcome the opinions of the “**wicked one**,” and make yourself good, do good; you must overcome the **evil example** of the **prince of darkness**, and live to please יהוה. Do good, O יהוה, unto those that be good, and to them that are upright in their hearts (Psalm 125:4).

When you be good, you will enjoy the practical (economic and material good), as well as the abstract good (desirability, pleasantness, and beauty). You must exhibit moral goodness and what is good philosophically.

When you overcome the **spirit of evil**, you will be able to live in the **eternal presence** of יהוה. Why? Because you will be good, pleasant, beautiful, excellent, lovely, delightful, convenient, joyful, fruitful, precious, sound, cheerful, kind, correct,

righteous, etc. You will be of the spirit of יהוה.

### ❖ The Eternal Mercy of יהוה ❖

We have considered why we should praise and give thanks unto יהוה, namely, because He is good and His mercy endures for ever. We have just considered the goodness of יהוה and why we must be good, and the results obtained when we be good.

Now, let us consider the mercy of יהוה. יהוה chose Israel to demonstrate His **eternal mercy**, by **contrasting the blessings for obedience** (Deuteronomy 28:1-14), and **the punishment for disobedience** (Deuteronomy 28:15-68). The eternal mercy of יהוה is demonstrated through His eternal tenets. The tenets of the covenant of יהוה with Israel are stipulations of an agreement with Israel to which יהוה remains true and to which He demands loyalty. The tenets of יהוה **ARE** “**eternal principles**” (like gravity) which stem from the nature of יהוה and His creation to which all men are obligated and accountable for ever. The covenants of יהוה demonstrate His everlasting love. Love is a covenant word, and יהוה is

love. He that **knows** יהוה hears My words; he that is not of יהוה hears not My words. Hereby, know you the spirit of truth, and the spirit of error. Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of יהוה; and every one that loveth is born of יהוה, and **knows** יהוה. He that loveth not knoweth not יהוה; for יהוה **IS** love (1 John 4:6-8).

Mercy is closely related to the forgiveness of transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה. A detailed study and analysis of the plight of ADAM and Israel (the descendants of Adam) reveals that יהוה was obviously in a **covenant relationship** with ADAM and Israel and expressed this relationship through mercy, which **IS eternal** (Psalm 136:1-26). Some definitions of mercy are: love, benevolence, kindness, good will, favor, benefit, grace, piety, loyalty, unfailing love, beauty. **Overcoming the world** requires you to study these definitions of mercy and apply them in your life toward others.

The **goodness** and **mercy** of יהוה has been from the most ancient times (Genesis 6:4; 1 Samuel 27:8; Psalm 25:6). The NAME of יהוה is from **everlasting** (Isaiah 63:16). The **goodness** and **mercy** of יהוה is **perpetual, without end, from before creation until now, extended into the indefinite future**; The **goodness** and



mercy of יהוה is without beginning, without end, and ever continuing.

❖ By יהוה בן יהוה Shall You Be Preserved ❖

Overcoming the world requires you to acknowledge that יהוה is good, and does good (Psalm 119:68). Are you one of the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel? Are you conscious of being in slavery (physical servitude) in America? Are you conscious of the fact that יהוה told your father ABRAHAM (almost 6,000 years ago) that you would be a stranger in a land (AMERICA) that is not yours, and that you would serve the rulers of America; and that they would afflict you four hundred years; and also that nation, whom you have served, will I judge: and afterward shall YOU come out with great substance?

Therefore, I AM YOUR REDEEMER. Do you accept Me as your Redeemer? Then let the redeemed of יהוה say so, whom He has redeemed from the hand of the ENEMY (Genesis 15:13, 14; Psalm 107:2). All who believe, accept, and receive יהוה בן יהוה IS redeemed from the hand of the ENEMY. YOU are My witnesses, that יהוה has saved you from the hand of him that hated you, and redeemed you from

the hand of the ENEMY (Psalm 106:10). יהוה saved Israel (your fathers) out of the hand of the Egyptians; and Israel saw the Egyptians dead upon the sea shore. And Israel saw that great work which יהוה did upon the Egyptians: and the people feared יהוה, and believed יהוה, and His servant, Moses (Exodus 14:30, 31).

In Exodus 14:13, Moses commanded Israel to “stand still, and see the salvation of יהוה.” The confirmation is now made that on the day that יהוה saved them, they saw His great work and believed. יהוה had led them into a position in which they were not able to save themselves, and they could only depend upon Him for their salvation. Likewise, you (the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel) have been led into a position in which you are not able to save yourselves, and **YOU can only depend upon יהוה for your salvation**. The deliverance of the Israelites (your fathers) from Egypt is a central theme throughout the Old Testament. Throughout **OUR** history, the descendants of these Israelites are called upon to remember the events of that day (2 Kings 17:7; 2 Chronicles 6:4, 5).

In times of **APOSTASY**, יהוה called upon Israel (you, the so-called Black man) to remember that work of salvation (Thus saith יהוה, God of Israel; Cursed be the man that obeys not the words of this covenant, which **I commanded** your fathers

in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, from the iron furnace, saying, Obey My voice, and do them, according to all which I **command** you: so shall you be My people, and I will be your God [Jeremiah 11:3, 4]; and by a prophet יהוה brought Israel out of Egypt, and by a prophet was Israel preserved [Hosea 12:13]).

Why is the so-called Black man cursed today? Because you have been cut off as a nation; that your **name** (Israel) is no more in remembrance (Psalm 83:1-5). Truly, truly, these are times of APOSTASY, and יהוה בן יהוה is calling upon the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel to remember that work of **salvation** in the days of Moses. Obey the voice of יהוה and **keep His commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes**: so shall you be the people of יהוה and יהוה will be your God; and by יהוה בן יהוה shall you be brought out of the mind-set of America, and by יהוה בן יהוה shall you be preserved.

The story of that deliverance must go before you, and IS celebrated as our annual PASSOVER/FEAST OF UNLEAVENED BREAD. As you **walk** toward freedom, independence, and liberty in יהוה, your adversaries will remember the demonstration of the power of your God, יהוה, in your flight from Egypt.

As יהוה בן יהוה leads you out of the **mind-set** of America, the terror of יהוה shall fall upon YOUR ADVERSARIES, and the inhabitants of the land shall faint because of you. For your adversaries will say, “We have heard how יהוה dried up the water of the Red sea for you, when you came out of Egypt; and what you did unto the two kings of the Amorites, that were on the other side of Jordan, Sihon and Og, whom you utterly destroyed. And as soon as we had heard these things, our hearts did melt, neither did there remain any more courage in any man, because of you: for יהוה your God, He is God in heaven above, and in earth beneath (Joshua 2:9-11).

❖ יהוה בן יהוה: The Redeemer ❖

יהוה בן יהוה is “The Redeemer.” The theological definition of “redeem” (based upon the nature and will of יהוה as revealed to man) is to deliver from sin (which is the transgression of the law [1 John 3:4]) and its consequences by means of a sacrifice (which was made by יהוה בן יהוה on the cross of **judicial murder** in U.S. courts and at Golgatha [Lewisburg Penitentiary]) offered for the transgressor of the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes**. Redeem also means to obtain the release and restoration of the so-called Black man (the spiritually dead

lost sheep of the house of Israel), as by paying a ransom (the redemption of slaves, a kidnaped people, captured over 400 years ago, for a price; יהוה בן יהוה paid the price to redeem the so-called Black man from captivity, bondage, detention, etc., by paying the demanded price. יהוה בן יהוה IS the only means of deliverance and rescue from punishment for transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה). This also means that יהוה בן יהוה is “The Redeemer” of the world (all nations) of all sinners (who are transgressors of the **laws** of יהוה).

Clearly, יהוה בן יהוה is fulfilling the duties of His relationship to יהוה, to Israel, and to the world. יהוה בן יהוה is the true kinsman-helper. The main idea of redeem is that of buying back something, something consecrated to יהוה. Again, יהוה is the Redeemer of Israel (Isaiah 43:1-3), re-purchasing them from the slavery of transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה.

Are you worried about the sad condition of the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel? Are you conscious of Israel being scattered among the heathens world-wide? יהוה בן יהוה IS come to rescue Israel and gather them out of the lands, from the east, and from the west, from the north, and from the south (Psalm 107:3). Your rebellion against the will of יהוה caused the wrath of יהוה to be

kindled against you. And He gave you into the hand of the heathen; and they that hate you rule over you. Your enemies also oppressed you, and you were brought into subjection under their hand (Psalm 106:39-42). In order for you to be saved from oppression and be gathered together and be restored as a **nation**, you must repent for your transgressions, and **ENTREAT** יהוה thusly: "Save us, O יהוה our God, and gather us from among the heathen, to give thanks unto thy Holy NAME, and to triumph in thy praise. Blessed be יהוה, God of Israel, from everlasting to everlasting: and let all the people say, Amen. Praise ye יהוה (Psalm 106:47, 48).

O so-called Black man, Fear not: for I have redeemed you, I have called YOU by your proper name ISRAEL; you are Mine. I will be with you through the Great Tribulation. For **I AM** יהוה your God, the Holy One of Israel, your Savior: You are precious in My sight, you are chosen to be honorable, and I love you: therefore will I give men for you, and people for your life. Fear not: for **I AM** with you: I will bring your seed from the east, and gather you from the west; I will say to the north, Give up; and to the south, Keep not back: bring My sons from far, and My daughters from the ends of the earth; Even every one that is called by My name: for I have created you for My glory, I have formed you; yes, I have made you (Isaiah 43:1-7).

O so-called Black man (the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel), let not your prophets, diviners, and false teachers, that be in the midst of you, deceive you, neither hearken to your dreams which you cause to be dreamed. For the prophets, diviners, and false teachers prophecy falsely unto you: I have not sent them (Jeremiah 29:8, 9).

Now that your 400 years have been accomplished in AMERICA, I AM visiting you, according to the promise I **made** to your Father Abraham in Genesis 15:13, 14, and performing My good word toward you, in causing you to return to **obeying** the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה. For I **know** the thoughts that I think toward you, thoughts of peace, and not of evil, to give you an expected end. Then shall you call upon Me, and you shall go and pray unto Me, and I will hearken unto you. And you shall seek Me, and find Me, when you shall search for Me with all your heart. And I will be found of you: and I will turn away your captivity, and I will gather you from all the nations, and from all the places where I have driven you (Jeremiah 29:10-14).

Behold, JUDAH and ISRAEL **will** return to יהוה. For, lo, the days come that I will turn back, turn away the captivity of JUDAH and ISRAEL, and turn you from

the evil ways of the heathen. When considering your condition, we hear a voice of trembling, of fear, and not of peace. Ask ye now, and see whether a man does travail with child? Wherefore do I see every so-called Black man with his hands on his loins, as a woman in travail, and all faces are turned into paleness? Alas! For the day of tribulation is great, so that none is like it: it is even the time of Jacob's trouble (the so-called Black man are the children of Jacob); but he shall be saved out of it (Jeremiah 30:3-7).

For it shall come to pass in that day, that I will break the yoke of the enemy from off your neck, and will burst your bonds, and strangers shall no more serve themselves of you: But you shall serve יהוה your God, and יהוה בן יהוה your **King**, whom I have raised unto you. Therefore fear not, O so-called Black man (the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel**); neither be dismayed, O Israel: for, lo, I will save you from afar, and your seed from the land of their captivity; and the so-called Black man (the children of Jacob) shall return, and shall be in rest, and be quiet, and none shall make him afraid. For I AM with you, to save you: though I **make a full end of all nations where I have scattered you**, yet will I NOT make a full end of you: but I will correct you in measure, and will not leave you altogether



unpunished (Jeremiah 30:8-11).

Your bruise is incurable, and your wound is grievous. There is none beside יהוה בן יהוה to plead your cause, that you may be bound up: You have no healing medicines. All your lovers have forgotten you; they seek you not; for I have wounded you with the wound of an enemy, with the chastisement of a cruel one, for the multitude of your iniquity; because your transgressions were increased. Why do you cry because of your affliction? Your sorrow is incurable for the multitude of your iniquity, crimes, evil, ungodliness, etc.: because your transgressions were increased, I have done these things unto you (Jeremiah 30:12-15).

Therefore all they that devour you shall be devoured; and all your adversaries, every one of them, shall go into captivity; and they that spoil you shall be a spoil, and all that prey upon you will I give for a prey. For I will restore health unto you, and I will heal you of your wounds; because your enemies called you an **OUTCAST**, saying, This is Zion, whom no man seeketh after. Behold, I will turn away the captivity of the so-called Black man (the children of Jacob), and have mercy on his dwellingplaces. And out of them shall proceed thanksgiving and the voice of them that make merry: and I will multiply them, and they shall not be few; I will also

glorify them, and they shall not be small (Jeremiah 30:16-19).

Your children also shall be as aforetime (which were in front, in the Garden of Eden, from antiquity), and their congregation shall be established before Me, and I will punish all that oppress them. And their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall proceed from the midst of them. And you shall be My people, and I will be your God. Behold, the whirlwind of יהוה goes forth with fury, a continuing whirlwind: it shall fall with pain upon the head of the wicked. The fierce anger of יהוה shall not return, until He have done it, and until He have performed the intents of His heart: in the latter days you shall consider it (Jeremiah 30:20-24).

You have been provided evidence that when you return unto יהוה, and turn from the **evil ways** of the heathen, you will **overcome the world**. Until you return to יהוה, you remain in captivity. Behold, I will turn away your captivity, and I will gather you from all nations, and from all the places where I have driven you. Behold, I will bring them from the north country, and gather them from the coasts of the earth, and with them the blind and the lame, the woman with child and her that travails with child together: a great company shall return. Hear the word of יהוה, O ye nations, and **declare** it in the isles afar off, and say, He that scattered Israel will gather him,

and **KEEP** him, as a shepherd does his flock (Jeremiah 29:14; 31:8, 10).

It is painfully clear that the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel is scattered throughout the earth, not knowing each other, completely divided and destroyed. יהוה has made a promise not only of the Israelites' return from exile, but of their ultimate restoration. The so-called Black man is spiritually dead to the knowledge that he is the lost sheep of the house of Israel. Therefore, the spiritually dead lost sheep is in need of renewal: יהוה בן יהוה is come to **RESTORE** you to your former state of righteousness and true holiness; you shall become new or as if new again; יהוה בן יהוה is come to recreate, rejuvenate, regenerate you and reinstate JUDAH as the ruler (1 Chronicles 28:4).

יהוה בן יהוה is come to bring you back to your original condition of vigor: to renew your enthusiasm as the Nation of יהוה; יהוה בן יהוה is come to put you into sound condition; when you rebelled against the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, you faded as a nation: you **LOST** your light and brightness; you **LOST** your vigor, strength and health; you gradually disappeared from the world scene as a united people; you languish among the nations of the Earth as **OUTCASTS** (Jeremiah 30:17), **LOST** from the **knowledge** of your God, יהוה,

your HEBREW nationality, HEBREW history, HEBREW culture, HEBREW language, HEBREW names, land, and destiny. I AM come to reinstate the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel to your “original” rank and position as in the Garden of Eden before your DEEP SLEEP 6,000 years ago; you lost your consciousness as a nation: I AM come to restore the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel to life, vigor, strength, and CONSCIOUSNESS; to awaken your interest in obeying the commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes of יהוה.

In order to overcome the world, you must accept the fact that I AM come to reestablish the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel. I AM come to bring you into being as the Nation of יהוה, on a firm and permanent basis, based on the commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes of יהוה (the laws of יהוה are eternal).

When your fathers rebelled against the commandments of יהוה, they refused allegiance to יהוה; your fathers resisted the authority, control, and traditions of יהוה; they showed utter repugnance for the commandments of יהוה; they became traitors. This rebellion caused your fathers and descendants to accept the IDEAS of

“The World of Satan,” under which you suffer today, as the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel. Because of your rebellion against יהוה, you have suffered 6,000 years of hell and destruction in “The World of Satan.” Are you tired of suffering in “The World of Satan?” Would you like to overcome the world? יהוה בן יהוה is come to reconstruct you: to rebuild your character: your moral and ethical qualities; qualities of honesty, courage, integrity; good repute; a good name.

❖ יהוה בן יהוה and the Resurrection ❖

Overcoming the world requires you to accept and understand (1) יהוה בן יהוה and the resurrection; I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believes in Me, though he were spiritually dead, yet shall he live: And whosoever lives and believes in Me shall never die. Do you believe this? (John 11:25, 26); (2) יהוה בן יהוה is the first begotten of the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel (Revelation 1:5); (3) You must be ordained to be a witness of His resurrection according to Acts 1:22 (and you also shall bear witness, because you have been with Me from the beginning [John 15:27]; After you receive power, and the Holy Ghost [Reference: *I Am Not Ashamed of the Gospel of Christ: The Holy Ghost Revealed* by

יהוה בן יהוה] is come upon you: you shall be witnesses unto Me unto the uttermost part of the earth [Acts 1:8]; and with **great power** shall you give witness of the resurrection of יהוה בן יהוה [Acts 4:33]; יהוה בן יהוה was made the seed of David according to the flesh; and declared to be the Son of יהוה with **power**, according to the spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the **spiritually dead** [Romans 1:3, 4]; you must come to realize that as the Father, יהוה, **raises up the spiritually dead**, and quickens them; even so the Son, יהוה בן יהוה, quickens whom He will [John 5:21]); (4) And when the B-APT-ISM of the Holy Spirit of יהוה is fully come upon the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel**, they will all be with one accord in one place (Acts 2:1); and they will be filled with the Holy Ghost (Reference: *I Am Not Ashamed of the Gospel of Christ: The Holy Ghost Revealed* by יהוה בן יהוה), and will begin to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit of יהוה gives them utterance (Acts 2:4).

Behold, I bring the promise of My Father, יהוה, upon you: And you shall be endued with power from on high (Luke 24:49); And you are witnesses of these things (Luke 24:48); This יהוה בן יהוה has יהוה raised up, whereof you all are witnesses (Acts 2:32); (5) As you continue daily with one accord and singleness of heart,

praising יהוה, you will have favor with **all** the people (and thereby overcome the world). And יהוה will add to the Nation of יהוה daily such as should be saved (Acts 2:46, 47). When you overcome the world, you will lack for nothing.

However, before the great blessing of the ultimate restoration of the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel, will come the Great Tribulation, described as “the time of Jacob’s trouble” (Jeremiah 30:7). This will be brought about because of the so-called Black man (the spiritually dead) transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה (Jeremiah 30:11-15). But **ultimately** the so-called Black man (the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel) shall be saved out of the Great Tribulation (Jeremiah 30:7). Following “this trouble” will be the reign of the Messiah, יהוה בן יהוה (Jeremiah 30: 9, 21).

The manifestation of the “**everlasting love**” of יהוה (Jeremiah 31:3) will be seen in His rebuilding of the Nation (Jeremiah 30:17-20); Again **I** will build you, and you shall be built, O virgin of Israel: you shall again be adorned with your tabrets, and shall go forth in the dances of them that make merry. You shall yet plant vines upon the mountains of Samaria: the planters shall plant, and shall eat them as common things. For there shall be a day, that the watchman upon the mount Ephraim

shall cry, Arise ye, and let us go up to Zion unto יהוה our God. For thus saith יהוה; Sing with gladness for Jacob, and shout among the chief of the nations: publish ye, praise ye, and say, O יהוה, save Your people, the remnant of Israel (Jeremiah 31:4-7).

And it shall come to pass, that like as I have watched over them, to pluck up, and to break down, and to throw down, and to destroy, and to afflict; so will I watch over them to build, and to plant (Jeremiah 31:28). **SEE**, I have this day set you over the **nations** and over the **kingdoms**, to root out, and to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw down, to build, and to plant (Jeremiah 1:10).

### ❖ The Announcement of A New Covenant ❖

Within this interaction of **JUDGMENT** and **BLESSING**, the prophecy of the mourning of the fall of the so-called Black man (the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel) is fulfilled (Jeremiah 31:15; Matthew 2:17, 18). There is a note of great comfort, nevertheless (Jeremiah 30:16, 17), because the whole scene is **ESCHATOLOGICAL**, forming the setting for the announcement of the new



**covenant** by יהוה בן יהוה: Behold, the days come, that I will make a **new covenant** with the house of Israel and with the house of Judah: Not according to the **covenant** that I **made** with their fathers in the day that I took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Egypt; which My covenant they broke, although I was an husband unto them: But this shall be the **covenant** that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, I will put My law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be My people. And they shall teach no more every man his neighbor, saying, **KNOW יהוה**: for they shall all **know** Me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them: for I will forgive their iniquity, crimes, wickedness, abomination, transgression, and I will remember their **SIN** no more (Jeremiah 31:31-34).

❖ **The Covenant Is With the Whole Reunited Nation of Israel--Not the Christian Church** ❖

This is one of the most important passages in the Old Testament, that you must understand in order to **overcome the world**. Here are several specifics concerning this **new covenant**: (1) It is a **covenant** with the whole, reunited "Nation of Israel,"

NOT the Christian Church which is “**GRAFTED IN**” to Israel’s promised covenant (The Reunited Nation of Israel and the Gentiles are **TWO KINDS OF BRANCHES**). The Gentiles (which includes the Christian church) are **SAVED** by believing, accepting, and receiving יהוה בן יהוה. For if the **firstfruit** be holy, the lump is also holy: and if the root be holy, so ARE the branches (Romans 11:16).

What is the meaning and significance of **firstfruit**? Firstfruit represents the beginning; the beginning of an act; the cause: and יהוה בן יהוה is the **HEAD** of the body, the church: Who is the beginning, the firstborn from the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel**; that in all things He might have the preeminence (Colossians 1:18); יהוה בן יהוה is the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of יהוה (Revelation 3:14); I AM Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending (Revelation 1:8); I **AM** Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end.

I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely (Revelation 21:6); I **AM** Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last (Revelation 22:13). יהוה בן יהוה is called the beginning because He is the efficient cause of the creation; the head because He is before all things and all things were created by Him and for Him (In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was

with יהוה בן יהוה, and the Word was יהוה בן יהוה. The same was in the beginning with יהוה בן יהוה. All things were made by Him; and without Him was not any thing made that was made [John 1:1-3]; For by Him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by Him, and for Him: And He is before all things, and by Him all things consist [Colossians 1:16, 17]; יהוה בן יהוה, in the beginning has laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of His hands [Hebrews 1:10]). יהוה בן יהוה is the **FIRSTFRUITS** of the **resurrection** of the **Spiritually Dead** lost sheep of the house of Israel with believers to follow later (But now is יהוה בן יהוה **risen** from the **Spiritually Dead** lost sheep of the house of Israel, and become the **firstfruits** of them that slept. But every man in his own order [each person has a TIME to awaken]: יהוה בן יהוה the **firstfruits**; afterward they that belong to יהוה בן יהוה at His coming [1 Corinthians 15:20, 23]). Firstfruits apply to believers in general that are consecrated to יהוה from among the rest of mankind.

### *Every Good and Perfect Gift*

Overcoming the world requires you to understand that every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and comes down from יהוה בן יהוה the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. Of His own will begat He you with the word of truth, that you should be a kind of firstfruits of His creatures (James 1:17, 18). The people of יהוה בן יהוה are virgins (which means a people that are unaware, unconscious, ignorant, in the dark, blindfolded, unenlightened, uninitiated, unversed, etc.). These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever He goes. These were redeemed from among men, **BEING** the firstfruits unto יהוה and to the Lamb, יהוה בן יהוה. And in their mouth is found no guile, no fraud, no deceit, no slickness, no treachery: for they are without fault before the throne of יהוה (Revelation 14:4, 5).

### *Satan's Deception*

In order to overcome the world, you must become conscious of Satan's deception concerning the two kinds of branches. Satan's preachers teach the

Christian Church to ignore (be silent about) the fact that the so-called Black man **IS** the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel (the HEBREWS of the Bible); and to ignore (be silent about) the fact that ABRAHAM, ISAAC, and JACOB are HEBREWS according to Genesis 14:13 (KJV), and thereby the HEBREW patriarchs and ancestors of the HEBREW people (who because of their rebellion against the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, have been cut off as a Nation, cast out of the sight of יהוה, and are become a **PROVERB** and a **BYWORD** among all people [Psalm 83:4; 1 Kings 9:6-9]: Therefore today you are called Niggers, Negroes, Colored, Black, African-American, etc., which are proverbs and bywords).

### יהוה בן יהוה *Is the True Vine*

יהוה בן יהוה **IS** the Firstfruit: He is holy; He is the root; and He is also known as a BRANCH (Isaiah 11:1); A righteous BRANCH (Jeremiah 23:5); “The” BRANCH (Jeremiah 33:15; Zechariah 3:8; 6:12). In order to overcome the world, you must understand that יהוה בן יהוה is the True Vine. I am the true vine, and My Father, יהוה, is the husbandman. Every branch “in Me” that bears **NOT** fruit He

takes away: and every **BRANCH** that bears fruit, He purges it, that it may bring forth more fruit. Now you are clean through the word which I speak unto you. Abide in Me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can you, except you abide in Me. I AM the Vine, you are the branches: He that abides in Me, and I in him, the same brings forth much fruit: for without Me you can do nothing. If a man abide not in Me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned. If you abide in Me, and My words abide in you, you shall ask what you will, and it shall be done unto you. Herein IS My Father, יהוה, glorified, that you bear much fruit; so shall you be My disciples. As the Father, יהוה, has loved Me, so have I loved you: So must you continue in My love. If you keep My commandments, you shall abide in My love; even as I have kept My Father's commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes, and abide in His love (John 15:1-10).

Do you realize what happened when your fathers broke the covenant of יהוה?

O so-called Black man, do you **know** why you are branches broken off the Good Tree? Do you **know** that your **SURNAME** (your last name) is Israel? (Isaiah 44:5).

יהוה **called** your name. A green olive tree, fair, and of goodly fruit: with the noise

of a great tumult He has kindled fire upon it, and the branches of it are broken (Jeremiah 11:16). You (so-called Black man) were like a green olive tree in the house of יהוה: but you ceased to trust in the mercy of יהוה (Psalm 52:8). Therefore יהוה of hosts, that planted you, has pronounced evil against you, for the evil of the house of Israel and of the house of Judah, which they have done against themselves to provoke Me to anger in offering incense unto Baal (false gods of religions) (Jeremiah 11:17).

YOU were the choicest vine of יהוה. What have you done? You have brought forth wild grapes (Isaiah 5:2). Yet I planted you a noble vine, wholly a right seed: how then are you turned into the degenerate, corrupt, fallen, base-minded, beggar, drunkard, drug addict, psychopath plant of a strange vine unto Me? (Jeremiah 2:21).

O GENTILES (which includes the Christian Church and all religions), you being a wild olive tree were grafted in among Israel: the branches; and with them partake of the root and fatness of the olive tree; Boast not against the branches (the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel, which are cut off as a Nation and called proverbs and by-words). But if you (Gentiles) boast, you bear not the root, but

the root you (Romans 11:17, 18).

O Gentiles, the **PROMISE** is unto **YOU** (through **OUR** father ABRAHAM: And in HIS seed shall all families of the earth be blessed [Genesis 12:3]), and to your children, and to all families that are afar off, even as many as **יהוה**, our God, shall call (Acts 2:39). However, you (Gentiles) must not boast against the so-called Black man (which are the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel**) because of his punishment for disobeying the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of **יהוה**.

All Gentiles must remember that the so-called Blacks are the children of the prophets, and of the **covenant** which **יהוה** made with their fathers, saying unto ABRAHAM, And in your seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed. Unto the so-called Black man first **יהוה**, having **raised up His Son**, **יהוה בן יהוה**, sent Him to bless the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel**, in turning away every one of them from their iniquities, deviltry, meanness, lawlessness, etc. (Acts 3:25, 26).

It is clear that **יהוה** has opened the door of salvation unto the Gentiles (Acts 14:27). The knowledge of **יהוה בן יהוה** produces confidence in certain divine



truths of יהוה, as produces good works. However, a knowledge of religious truths without good works is false faith. What does it profit, My brethren, though a man say he has faith, and have not works? Can faith save him? (James 2:14). **FAITH WITHOUT WORKS IS DEAD** (James 2:17, 20, 24, 26). **BY WORKS IS FAITH MADE PERFECT** (James 2:22), and that, through the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes of יהוה** (Psalm 19:7-9).

Satan's preachers and teachers have given the Gentiles a false faith. Wherefore remember, O Gentiles, that under Satan's preachers and teachers, you are without יהוה בן יהוה, **BEING ALIENS** from the common-wealth of Israel, and strangers from the covenants of promise, having no hope, and without יהוה in the world: But now in יהוה בן יהוה you who sometimes were far off are made near by the blood of יהוה בן יהוה shed on the cross of judicial murder in U. S. courts and in prison at Lewisburg Penitentiary.

For יהוה בן יהוה is your peace, who has made both the house of Israel and the Gentiles ONE, and has broken down the middle wall of partition BETWEEN you; Having abolished in His flesh the enmity: hostility, hatred, unfriendliness, ill will, hard feeling, bad blood, alienation, opposition, etc., EVEN the law of man contained

in ordinances; for to make in Himself of TWAIN "ONE" new man, so making peace; and that He might reconcile both unto יהוה in one body by the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts** and in **prison** at Lewisburg Penitentiary, having slain the enmity thereby: and IS come preaching peace to you which were afar off, and to them that are near. For through יהוה בן יהוה both the house of Israel and the Gentiles have access by one Spirit unto the Father, יהוה. NOW therefore you are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellowcitizens with the saints of יהוה, and of the household of יהוה; and are built upon the foundation of the **prophets** of יהוה, יהוה בן יהוה Himself being **THE CHIEF CORNER STONE**; In whom all the building fitly framed together grows unto the Holy Temple in יהוה בן יהוה: In whom you also are builded together for a habitation of יהוה through the Spirit of יהוה בן יהוה (Ephesians 2:11-22).

In order to **overcome the world**, you must understand the mystery of יהוה בן יהוה, Which in other ages was not made known unto the sons of men, as it **IS NOW** revealed by יהוה בן יהוה; That the Gentiles should be fellowheirs with the house of Israel, and of the same body, and partakers of His promise in יהוה בן יהוה by the Good News of the Kingdom of יהוה (Ephesians 3:4-6). יהוה בן יהוה walks

worthy of the vocation wherewith He is called, With all lowliness and meekness, with longsuffering, bearing with the unenlightened in love; sacrificing to build the unity of the Spirit of יהוה in the bond of peace.

### *There Is One Body*

Overcoming the world requires you to understand that there is one body (So YOU, **BEING** many, are one body in יהוה בן יהוה, and every one members one of another [Romans 12:5]; For the body is one, and has many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body: so also **IS יהוה בן יהוה**. For by one Spirit [יהוה בן יהוה] are you all B-APT-IZED into one body, whether **YOU BE HEBREWS** or Gentiles, whether **YOU BE** bond or free; and have been all made to drink into one Spirit [יהוה בן יהוה]. For the body is not one member, but many. If the foot shall say, Because I am not the hand, I am not **OF** the body; is it therefore not of the body? And if the ear shall say, Because I am not the eye, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body? If the whole body were an eye, where were the hearing? If the whole were hearing, where were the smelling? [1 Corinthians 12:12-17].

But **NOW** has יהוה set the members every one of them in the body, as it has pleased Him. And if they were all one member, where were the body? But **NOW** are they many members, yet but one body. And the eye cannot say unto the hand, I have no need of thee: nor again the head to the feet, I have no need of you. Nay, much more those members of the body, which seem to be more feeble, are necessary: And those members of the body, which you think to be less honorable, upon these bestow more abundant honor; and your uncomely parts have more abundant comeliness. For your comely parts have no need: but יהוה has tempered the body together, having given more abundant honor to that part which lacked: That there should be no schism in the body; but that the members should have the same care one for another. And whether one member suffer, all the members suffer with it; or one member be honored, all the members rejoice with it. **NOW**, you are the body of יהוה בן יהוה, and members in particular [1 Corinthians 12:18-27]; Again, יהוה בן יהוה **IS** come to reconcile every kindred, nation, and tongue unto יהוה in one body by the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts** and in prison at Lewisburg Penitentiary, having slain the enmity of Genesis 3:15 thereby: And is come preaching peace to you which are afar off, and to you which are near), and There is one Spirit (Now there are diversities of gifts, genius, aptitude, intelligence, ingenuity, ability, power, skill,

expertness, mastery, polish, but the same Spirit. And there are differences of administrations, but the same יהוה בן יהוה. And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same יהוה which works all in all [1 Corinthians 12:4-6, 11]; For as you have many members in one body, and all members have not the same office: So you, being many, are one body in יהוה בן יהוה, and every one members one of another [Romans 12:4, 5]; יהוה bears witness, both with signs and wonders, and divers miracles, and gifts, genius, intelligence, expertness of the Holy Ghost [Reference: *I Am Not Ashamed of the Gospel of Christ: The Holy Ghost Revealed* by יהוה בן יהוה] according to His own will [Hebrews 2:4]. **Overcoming the world** requires you to accept the fact that there are diversities of gifts among people, therefore, Use hospitality one to another without grudging [1 Peter 4: 9, 10]).

You are called in one hope (**overcoming the world** requires you to cease not giving thanks unto יהוה for sending His Son, יהוה בן יהוה, That יהוה the God of יהוה בן יהוה, The Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of Him: The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that you may know what is the hope of His calling, and what the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints, and what is the exceeding greatness of

His power toward you who **BELIEVE**, according to the working of His mighty power, Which He wrought in יהוה בן יהוה, when He raised Him from the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel, and set יהוה בן יהוה at His own right hand in the heavenly places, Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every NAME that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come: And has put all things under His feet, and gave יהוה בן יהוה **TO BE** the head over all things to the Nation of יהוה, Which is His body, the fullness of Him that fills all in all [Ephesians 1:16-23]) (Ephesians 4:4).

**Overcoming the world** requires you to understand and accept, “There is one body . . .” יהוה בן יהוה is emphasizing the unity of believers, specifically that HEBREWS and Gentiles are equal in יהוה בן יהוה. Gentiles can become one with the Nation of יהוה, by believing, accepting, and receiving יהוה בן יהוה, and conforming to the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, which will reign supreme throughout the earth for ever. The Gentiles will have to give up their prejudice against the HEBREWS in order to be saved from hell. The true followers of the Messiah are ONE in יהוה.

## **יהוה בן יהוה *Is the Center of the Plan of Salvation***

**Overcoming the world** requires you to understand and accept the fact that יהוה בן יהוה is the **CENTER** of the plan of salvation in יהוה. HEBREWS and Gentiles must view each other as brothers in יהוה בן יהוה, on an equal level, For the HEBREWS are commanded, you shall have one manner of law, as well for the stranger, as for one of your own country: for **I AM יהוה** your God (Leviticus 24:22). יהוה is sovereign over all races, cultures, problems of humanity (e.g. social and family situations), and even that which is seen and unseen, **known** and **unknown**.

The chosen people of יהוה, having been redeemed, rehabilitated, regenerated, reformed, reborn, reconstituted, converted, restored, reestablished, purged by "The Redeemer," יהוה בן יהוה, are made to be equals by the death and resurrection of יהוה בן יהוה, must live in the unity of יהוה בן יהוה, by obeying the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה. Furthermore, there is one יהוה, one faith, one B-APT-ISM, One God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all. But unto every one of you is given grace according to the measure of the gift of יהוה בן יהוה (Ephesians 4:5-7).

It cannot be over emphasized that HEBREW ISRAELITES are the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel, which were carried away captives. JUDAH was carried away captive all of it, it was wholly carried away captive to America, and is known by proverbs and bywords, such as Colored, Negro, Black, African-American; coons, jiggs, shine, monkey, etc. Yet they are **THE BRANCHES BROKEN OFF** from the symbolic olive tree. Thus the Gentiles say, **THE BRANCHES WERE BROKEN OFF, THAT THEY MIGHT BE GRAFTED IN.**

Well, because of unbelief, doubt, mistrust, atheism, faithlessness, infidelity, agnosticism, heathenism, paganism, **GENTILISM**, the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel were BROKEN OFF, and you (Gentiles) are able to stand by faith in יהוה בן יהוה and יהוה, after bearing witness to the 400 years of affliction and slavery in AMERICA, as a result of disobeying the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה (Genesis 15:13, 14; Deuteronomy 28:15-68). With these punishments in mind, Gentiles can hardly afford to boast against the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel. Rather, Be not highminded, but fear יהוה (Romans 11:19, 20). Be of the same mind one toward another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits (Romans



12:16).

### *Brethren Be of One Mind*

And now may יהוה the God of patience and consolation grant you to be likeminded one toward another according to יהוה בן יהוה: That you may with one mind and one mouth glorify יהוה, even the Father of יהוה בן יהוה. Wherefore receive one another, as יהוה בן יהוה also received you to the glory of יהוה (Romans 15:5-7).

Satan has brought about divisions in the world for 6,000 years, and continues creating divisions until this day 6003. יהוה בן יהוה IS come with exhortations to unity among the believers in יהוה and His Son, יהוה בן יהוה. Now I beseech you, brethren, by the name of יהוה בן יהוה, that you all speak the same thing, and that there be no divisions among you; but that you be perfectly joined together in the same mind and in the same judgment (1 Corinthians 1:10).

You are to be joined together in יהוה בן יהוה, not to another man. You are to never allow anyone to place a man on a pedestal beside יהוה בן יהוה. You must

always be examples of humility by not allowing others to place you on a pedestal.  
All believers are servants of יהוה בן יהוה, not of themselves. For I say, to every  
man that is among you, not to think of himself more highly than he ought to think; but  
to think soberly, according as יהוה has dealt to every man the measure of faith  
(Romans 12:3).

In order to overcome the world, Be of the same mind one toward another. Let  
your mind dwell on moral considerations. Set your affections of the things that be of  
יהוה, and **NOT** those that be of men (Matthew 16:23). For they that are after the  
flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit of יהוה the  
things of the Spirit of יהוה. For to be carnally minded is death; but to be spiritually  
minded is life and peace (Romans 8:5, 6).

Fulfill ye My joy, that you be likeminded, having the same love, being of one  
accord, of one mind. Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness  
of mind let each esteem other better than themselves. Look not every man on his own  
things, but every man also on the things of others. Let this mind be in you, which **IS**  
also in יהוה בן יהוה: Who, being in the form of יהוה, thought it not robbery to  
be equal with יהוה: But made Himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form

of a servant, and **IS** made in the likeness of men: And being found in fashion as a man, He humbled Himself, and became obedient unto death, even the **death** of the cross through **judicial murder in U. S. courts** and the **maximum security prison** at Lewisburg Penitentiary. Wherefore יהוה has highly exalted Him, and given Him a name which is above every name: That at the name of יהוה בן יהוה every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; And that every tongue should confess that יהוה בן יהוה is Lord, to the glory of יהוה, the Father (Philippians 2:2-11).

Brethren, be followers together of the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, thus walking by the same rules and minding the same thing (Philippians 3:16). Finally, be ye all of **one mind**, having compassion one of another, love as brethren, be pitiful, be courteous: Not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing: but contrariwise blessing; knowing that you are thereunto called, that you should inherit a blessing (1 Peter 3:8, 9).

### *Skin Color--A False Division*

Satan has taught Gentiles to think they are superior to the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel on the basis of skin color, which has created a false division among men. יהוה is the God of the Bible, and thus the God of the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel. The infinite power of יהוה is exemplified by His creation (Genesis 1:1-31; 2:1-25). יהוה further demonstrated His infinite power by delivering the children of Israel from Egypt with a mighty hand (Exodus 1:1-22; 2:1-25; 3:1-22; 4:1-31; 5:1-23; 6:1-30; 7:1-25; 8:1-32; 9:1-35; 10:1-29; 11:1-10; 12:1-51).

### *The Fate of the Wicked*

יהוה is the Eternal One, and has sent His Son, יהוה בן יהוה, to establish this new covenant: Again, it is a covenant with the whole, reunited Nation of Israel, **NOT** the Christian Church which is “**grafted in**” to Israel’s promised covenant. This reminder is reason enough for Gentiles not to **boast** against the **branches** which are **broken off**, but to **FEAR**. Happy is the man that fears always: but he that hardens

his heart shall fall into mischief (Proverbs 28:14). Let not your heart envy those who transgress the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה; but be in fear of יהוה all the day long (Proverbs 23:17).

**Overcoming the world** requires you to understand the fate of the wicked.

When you go into the sanctuary of יהוה, then you will understand their end (Psalm 73:17). So, be not envious at the foolish, when you see the prosperity of the **wicked** (Psalm 73:3). Envy not the oppressor, and choose none of his ways (Proverbs 3:31). Be not envious against evil men, neither desire to be with them (Proverbs 24:1). All things have been made by My hand, and all that you see has been: but to this man will I look, even to him that is poor and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth at My word (Isaiah 66:2). Having a contrite spirit, and trembling at the word of יהוה, is a powerful “key” in **overcoming the world**. Therefore, My beloved, you must work out your own salvation with fear and trembling (Philippians 2:12).

*The Goodness and the Severity of יהוה*

You must bear in mind that there are **TWO KINDS OF BRANCHES**. Again I remind the Gentiles to not think yourselves higher than the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel (who are the **NATURAL BRANCHES**). For if יהוה spared not the **NATURAL BRANCHES**, **TAKE HEED** lest He also spare not you (Romans 11:21). Behold therefore the goodness and severity of יהוה: on the **NATURAL BRANCHES** (the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel) which fell, severity (because of their disobedience); but toward the Gentiles, goodness, if they continue in **HIS** goodness: otherwise they also shall be cut off (Romans 11:22).

Moreover, beloved, I declare unto you the Good News of the Kingdom of יהוה, which if you receive, you will overcome the world; By which also you are saved, if you keep in memory what I preach unto you, unless you believe in vain. For I have revealed unto you **HOW** that יהוה בן יהוה died on the cross of judicial murder through **U. S. courts** for your transgressions of the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה according to the Scriptures; and that He was buried at GOLGATHA (**maximum** security prison at Lewisburg Penitentiary), and

that יהוה בן יהוה rose again the third day according to the Scriptures (1 Corinthians 15:1-4).

Clearly, the Good News that I preach is not after man. For I **neither** received it of man, **neither** was I taught it, but by the revelation of יהוה. Therefore, Gentiles have access to the “Good Olive Tree” by **faith** in יהוה בן יהוה, wherein you may stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of יהוה (Romans 5:2). I am not ashamed of the Good News of יהוה: for it is the power of יהוה unto salvation to every one that believes; to the HEBREW first, and also to the Gentiles (Romans 1:16).

Overcoming the world is not about a temporary faith and belief. You must remain faithful continuously, even if you are the only one in your house. As the house of יהוה בן יהוה, you must hold fast to your confidence in יהוה בן יהוה, always rejoicing, and be firm unto the **end of evil rule**. For you are made partakers of יהוה בן יהוה, if you hold the beginning of your confidence steadfast unto the end (Hebrews 3:14).

Overcoming the world requires you to recognize the **goodness** and **severity** of יהוה, as regards the TWO BRANCHES. You must keep in mind that **every BRANCH** in Me that bears not fruit יהוה takes away: and every BRANCH that bears

fruit, יהוה purges it, that it may bring forth more fruit (John 15:2). You must keep in mind that the so-called Black man is in fact the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel, and as such was **CUT OFF** from the knowledge of יהוה. And they also, if they abide not still in **unbelief**, shall be “**grafted in**” the Good Olive Tree, יהוה בן יהוה: for יהוה is able to **graft** them in again (Romans 11:23).

### *יהוה בן יהוה Is Removing the Veil*

Clearly, יהוה בן יהוה is come with a new message. That which has been hidden, is being revealed. Is there any Biblical evidence as to when the so-called Black man was made spiritually dead? Is there any Scriptural evidence as to how long spiritual death would last? Does the Bible reveal who would remove spiritual death from the so-called Black man? Can a **DEAD BRANCH** be “**grafted into**” a living Olive Tree? The **world** is a **witness** that the so-called Black man is the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel.

The Holy Bible reveals that the so-called Black man was spiritually blinded 4,000 years ago, in the day of Moses. יהוה **commanded** Moses to put a **VEIL** over



his face, that the children of Israel could not steadfastly look to the end of that which is abolished (namely, the end of evil rule): But their minds were blinded (their understanding of events concerning the Last Day was done away. They consider not the miracles of יהוה בן יהוה, for their hearts [minds] are hardened [Mark 6:52]. Why are you unable to reason, perceive, or understand? Having eyes, see ye not? And having ears, hear ye not? And do you not remember? [Mark 8:17, 18]. יהוה has blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their heart, and be converted, and I should heal them [John 12:40; Isaiah 6:9, 10]. How long will this last? Until the Great Tribulation is finished [Isaiah 6:11]: for until this day (6003) remains the same VEIL untaken away in the reading of the Old Testament; which **VEIL** is done away in יהוה בן יהוה. But even unto this day (6003), when **MOSES** is read, the **VEIL** is upon the heart of the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel. Nevertheless when YOU shall turn to יהוה בן יהוה, the **VEIL** shall be taken away.

Now יהוה בן יהוה IS that Spirit: and where the Spirit of יהוה בן יהוה is, there is liberty, freedom, sovereignty, independence, liberation (2 Corinthians 3:13-17). Thus the **DEAD BRANCH** is made alive again IN יהוה בן יהוה, and

will be “grafted into” the Good Olive Tree. I speak to you Gentiles, if you were cut out of the olive tree which is wild by nature, and were grafted contrary to nature into a good olive tree: how much more shall the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel, **WHICH BE THE NATURAL BRANCHES**, be grafted into their own olive tree? (Romans 11:24).

### *All Israel Shall Be Saved*

The “NEW COVENANT” of which I speak, reveals that “**ALL ISRAEL SHALL BE SAVED.**” At first glance, this may seem impossible. Why? For the so-called Black man is ignorant, illiterate, unlettered, uneducated, unschooled, unlearned; the so-called Black man is unaware, unconversant, uninformed, uninitiated, unenlightened, unread; the so-called Black man is unconscious, unwitting, unknowing; the so-called Black man is in the dark, knowing nothing, unscholarly; the so-called Black man is spiritually lame, blind, deaf, dumb, and dead to the **knowledge** of his God, יהוה, and, therefore, without the **knowledge** of being the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel. For I would not, brethren, that you should be ignorant of this mystery, lest you should be wise in your own

conceits and stumble because of the riches of the world (Romans 11:25).

### *Israel Is Spiritually Blind*

Overcoming the world requires you to be of the same mind one toward another. Do not think yourself to be greater or better than your brother (Romans 12:16). Be likeminded one toward another according to יהוה בן יהוה (Romans 15:5). Overcoming the world requires you to understand the mystery that **BLINDNESS IN PART IS HAPPENED TO ISRAEL** (Romans 11:25). This mystery cannot be overstated. The so-called Black man is so pitiful. What then? The spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel has not obtained that which they seek: namely, freedom, justice, and equality with the enemy; they seek the riches of the Gentiles, without their God, יהוה (Romans 11:7). But those who receive יהוה בן יהוה at His coming “**ARE** chosen vessels unto Me, to bear My name, יהוה בן יהוה, before the Gentiles, and kings, and the children of Israel (Acts 9:15).

The elect, My chosen vessels are of יהוה, holy and beloved; they exhibit

bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, longsuffering (Colossians 3:12). The spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel will overcome the world when they understand they must first seek the Kingdom of יהוה, and His righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto them (Matthew 6:33).

The spiritually dead that do not receive יהוה בן יהוה ARE BLINDED. According as it is written, יהוה has given them the spirit of slumber, eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not hear; UNTO THIS DAY (Romans 11:7, 8). The spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel ARE suffering because they are ignorant of the righteousness of יהוה, and go about to establish their own righteousness, and have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of יהוה (Romans 10:3). The world is a witness that blindness is happened unto the so-called Black man. How long shall this blindness continue?

Overcoming the world requires you to understand the nature of the blindness of the so-called Black man of America (He is the tribe of JUDAH). This “**blindness**” is spiritual in nature. Therefore, he cannot understand the **nature** of his condition, and is thereby unable to change his condition on his own. Romans 11:25 reveals that

the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel shall suffer “blindness” UNTIL the FULLNESS OF THE GENTILES BE COME IN. What does this mean? The Gentiles (the descendants of CAIN) were given 6,000 years to rule the earth. “THE FULLNESS OF TIME” denotes the completion of a particular period of time “before” ordained and appointed by יהוה (יהוה gave CAIN 6,000 years to DO WELL and be accepted [Genesis 4:7]).

How are you to know when THE FULLNESS OF THE GENTILES BE COME IN? The spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel certainly have no idea. WHY? Because they are in bondage under the elements (rulers) of the world: But when THE FULLNESS OF THE TIME WAS COME, יהוה sent forth His Son, יהוה בן יהוה, made of a woman, made under the law, To redeem the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel and all families of the earth that repent, accept יהוה בן יהוה, who are willing to obey the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה (Galatians 4:3-5).

### *Judah: The Ruler*

JUDAH (the so-called Black man of America) IS CHOSEN TO BE THE RULER (1 Chronicles 28:4). JUDAH is a lion's whelp: suffering as a prey for the rulers of America. The scepter (represents the right to rule; indicates the sovereignty of the descendants of JUDAH: their **BLOOD LINE** retains a permanent right to rule) shall not depart from JUDAH, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until SHILOH (יהוה בן יהוה) come; and unto יהוה בן יהוה shall the gathering of the people be (Genesis 49:10). Clearly, this verse is a Messianic prophecy of יהוה בן יהוה: a star has come out of Jacob, and a scepter has risen out of the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel (Numbers 24:17); and their Governor, יהוה בן יהוה, has proceeded from the midst of them (Jeremiah 30:21); JUDAH is My lawgiver (Psalm 60:7); יהוה בן יהוה is the **ROD** come forth out of the stem of Jesse, and the Branch which has grown out of his roots (Isaiah 11:1). Behold, יהוה בן יהוה is come at the end of the world of evil rule. Behold, your salvation IS come; Behold, His reward is with Him, and His work before Him (Isaiah 62:11).

יהוה בן יהוה is come to make an end of transgressing the **commandments**,

judgments, laws, and statutes of יהוה, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and be anointed as the most Holy (Daniel 9:24); יהוה בן יהוה IS “raised” unto DAVID as a **Righteous Branch**, and as **King shall reign** and **prosper**, and **shall execute judgment and justice in the earth**. In **His days** JUDAH **shall be saved**, and Israel **shall dwell safely**: and this is His **name** whereby He shall be called, יהוה בן יהוה OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS (Jeremiah 23:5, 6). Blessed is יהוה בן יהוה that comes in the **name** of יהוה (Psalm 118:26; Matthew 21:9).

### ***The Time of the Gentiles Is Fulfilled***

When you hear יהוה בן יהוה **preaching the Good News of the Kingdom of יהוה**, **KNOW THE TIME OF GENTILE RULE IS FULFILLED**, And **the Kingdom** of יהוה **is at hand**: Therefore, it is time for you to **repent** for **transgressing the laws** of יהוה, and **believe the Good News** of יהוה בן יהוה (1 John 3:4; Mark 1:14, 15). Clearly, יהוה is making **known** unto you the **mystery** of **His will**, according to His **good pleasure** which He **has purposed** in Himself: That in the **dispensation** of THE FULLNESS OF THE TIMES OF GENTILE RULE He

might gather together in one out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation (Ephesians 1:9, 10; Revelation 5:9).

The world is a witness to the resurrection of the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel through יהוה בן יהוה. How is this so? Grace and truth comes by יהוה בן יהוה (John 1:17). יהוה בן יהוה is the Word made flesh, and dwells among you, (and you are able to behold His glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father, יהוה,) full of grace and truth (John 1:14). The **KEY** to the resurrection is, as many as receive יהוה בן יהוה, to them gives He power to become the sons of יהוה, even to them that believe on His name (John 1:12).

Again, you must keep in mind that “ALL ISRAEL SHALL BE SAVED”: This is a **mystery**; “THE DESTRUCTION OF JERUSALEM WAS FORETOLD”: Thus the destruction of all Israel was foretold (they would become the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel: Known by many proverbs and bywords, such as, so-called Blacks, Negroes, Colored, etc.). These are the days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be fulfilled (Luke 21:22). For these be the days of great distress in the land, and wrath upon this people (Luke 21:23).



The world is a witness that ISRAEL fell by the edge of the sword in 70 AD, and was led away captive into all nations: And JERUSALEM shall continue to be trodden down of the GENTILES, until “THE TIMES OF THE GENTILES BE FULFILLED” (Luke 21:24). BLACK JUDAH (Jeremiah 14:2) WAS CARRIED AWAY CAPTIVE ALL OF IT, WAS WHOLLY CARRIED AWAY CAPTIVE TO AMERICA (Jeremiah 13:19); AND THERE YOU WERE SOLD UNTO YOUR ENEMIES FOR BONDMEN AND BONDWOMEN (Deuteronomy 28:68).

The Messiah, The Prince, יהוה בן יהוה, has been cut off by the Gentiles, in the hope that they could extend their rulership. However, יהוה shall destroy their power, and the end thereof shall be with a flood of desolations, ruination, holocaust, pillage, ravishment, depopulation, gloom, darkness, isolation, sorrow, affliction, tribulation (Daniel 9:26); and it shall be for a time, times, and a half (Daniel 12:7). Religions say this is a time period of seven (7) years.

After the Great Tribulation, all Israel shall be saved: A great multitude, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, shall stand before the throne, and before the Lamb, יהוה בן יהוה, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands (Revelation 7:9). As it is written, There shall come out of Zion The Deliverer, יהוה

יהוה בן, and shall turn away ungodliness from JACOB (the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel) (Romans 11:26): For this is My covenant unto them, when I shall take away their transgressions of the **commandments, judgments, laws,** and **statutes** of יהוה (Romans 11:27; 1 John 3:4).

The spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel are referred to as Zion in the Scriptures. Therefore, The Redeemer was prophesied to come to Zion, and unto all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues that turn from transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה (Isaiah 59:20).

The appearance of יהוה בן יהוה is evidence that the salvation of Israel IS COME out of Zion. When יהוה בן יהוה bringeth back the captivity of His people (turn captivity around; cause the people to turn to יהוה spiritually; be converted to יהוה; turn from their evil ways; turn from the worship of idols; turn from transgressing the **laws** of יהוה; cause them to return to **righteousness**), Jacob shall rejoice, and Israel shall be glad (Psalm 14:7).

❖ **Realization of the New Covenant  
Is Reserved for the Last Days** ❖

You have now been given abundant Scriptural information relative to the new covenant: That it is a covenant with the whole, reunited Nation of Israel, NOT the Christian Church which is “GRAFTED IN” to Israel’s promised covenant (Jeremiah 31:31-34). (2) The realization of the New Covenant for the Nation of Israel is reserved for the “Last Days” of evil rule. What happened to the House of Israel that required a new covenant? **THE REASON** was prophesied in Jeremiah 31:27, Behold, the days come, saith יהוה, that I will sow the house of Israel and the house of Judah with the seed of man, and with the seed of beast.

Why did יהוה sow the house of Israel and the house of Judah with the seed of man and the seed of beast? How did יהוה accomplish this? The house of Israel and the house of Judah despised the oath of יהוה and broke His covenant. Thus יהוה recompensed this upon their own heads. יהוה spread His net upon Judah, and he was taken in the snare of יהוה, and יהוה brought Judah to America, to plead with him there for his trespass that he has trespassed against יהוה. And they that remained were scattered toward all winds (Ezekiel 17:18-21). יהוה has scattered

Israel among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other (Deuteronomy 28:64; Ezekiel 22:15; Jeremiah 30:11).

In their disobedient state, Israel is spiritually asleep and spiritually dead. And while Israel slept, His enemy came and sowed his seed (SEMEN) (Matthew 13:25). And today, the offspring, progeny, and family of Israel is **mixed** with the seed of men and the seed of beast (the lowest and basest: morally low; without dignity of sentiment; mean-spirited, selfish, and cowardly; of little value, worthless; illegitimate births; despicable, contemptible, ignoble). And yet the greatest miracle of all times has occurred: The "SEED" of David remained in Judah, and **IS MANIFESTED**, and finally realized in יהוה בן יהוה, whose description was prophesied, and perfectly described in Revelation 1:13-15. The **will** of יהוה is always accomplished.

Although you have suffered greatly for your disobedience, Behold, **I AM** for you, and **I** will turn unto you: and **I** will settle you after your old estates, and will do better unto you than at your beginnings: and you shall **know** that **I AM** יהוה (Ezekiel 36:9, 11). **I** do not this for your sakes, O house of Israel, but for Mine holy name's sake, which you have profaned among the heathen, whither you went. And

**I will sanctify My great name**, which was profaned **among** the heathen, which you have profaned in the midst of them; and the heathen shall **know** that **I AM יהוה**, when **I shall be sanctified in you before their eyes**. For **I** will take you from among the heathen, and **gather you out of all countries**, and bring you into your own land. Then will **I sprinkle clean water** upon you, And you **shall be clean**: from all your **filthiness**, and from all your idols, will **I** cleanse you. A **new heart** also will **I** give you, and a **new spirit** will **I** put **within** you: and **I** will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and **I** will give you a heart of flesh. And **I will put My spirit** within you, and **cause you to walk in My statutes**, and **you shall keep My judgments**, and do them. And you shall dwell in the land that **I** gave to **your** fathers; and you shall be **My** people, and **I** will be your God. **I** will also save you from **all** your **uncleannesses** (Ezekiel 36:22-29).

The **spiritually dead** lost sheep of the house of Israel are **disloyal**, **false-hearted**, **traitorous**, **treacherous**, **faithless**, **untrustworthy**. YET יהוה LOVES HIS UNFAITHFUL PEOPLE. **I will betroth you unto Me for ever**; yes, **I will betroth you unto Me in righteousness**, and **in judgment**, and **in lovingkindness**, and **in mercies**. **I will even betroth you unto Me in faithfulness**: and **you shall know יהוה**.

I will have mercy upon you that had not obtained mercy; and I will say to them which were not My people, you **ARE** My people; and they shall say, **YOU ARE** My God, יהוה (Hosea 2:19, 20, 23).

Although יהוה has scattered the **spiritually dead lost sheep** to the four winds, He will deliver them. Although I have sown them among the people: and they shall remember Me in far countries; and they shall live with their children, and turn again to Me. I will bring them again also out of the land of Egypt, and gather them out of Assyria (Zechariah 10:9, 10). These Scriptures recount the activities of יהוה in the eschatological regathering of Israel. As in other prophetic passages, Assyria and Egypt are used to **symbolize** all of the countries into which יהוה has scattered His people.

Before the regathering of the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel** from all countries shall come the Great Tribulation. Immediately after the tribulation, יהוה בן יהוה shall send His angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together His elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other (Matthew 24:29, 31).

Behold, the days come, that I will make a new covenant with the house of

Israel and with the house of Judah (Jeremiah 31:31). Behold, the days come, that New Jerusalem shall come down from heaven (Jeremiah 31:38; Zechariah 14:10; Revelation 21:1, 2). Behold, the tabernacle of יהוה is with men, and He will dwell with them, and they shall be His people, and יהוה Himself shall be with them, and be their God (Revelation 21:3).

### *There Is Hope of Restoration*

History shows the punishment, affliction, and destruction of Israel, over and over again, due to disobedience. At the coming of יהוה בן יהוה, the whole house of Israel is spiritually dead. JUDAH has been delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon (Jeremiah 32:36): MYSTERY BABYLON IS AMERICA (Revelation 17:5). Yet there is hope of restoration.

Behold, I will gather Israel out of all countries, whither I have driven them in My anger, and in My fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place (Jeremiah 32:37): יהוה your God will turn your captivity, and have compassion upon you, and will return and gather you from all the nations, whither

יהוה, your God, has scattered you (Deuteronomy 30:3); and I will gather the remnant of My flock out of all countries whither I have driven them, and will bring them again to their folds; and they shall be fruitful and increase (Jeremiah 23:3); and I will be found of you; and I will turn away your captivity, and I will gather you from all the nations, and from all the places whither I have driven you; and I will bring you again into the place whence I caused you to be carried away captive (Jeremiah 29:14). Hear the word of יהוה, O ye nations, and declare it in the isles, and say, **HE THAT SCATTERED ISRAEL WILL GATHER HIM**, and **keep** him, as a shepherd does his flock (Jeremiah 31:10); Behold, I will take the children of Israel from among the heathen, whither they be gone, and will gather them on every side, and bring them into their own land (Ezekiel 37:21).

### *Israel Shall Be United and Restored*

Overcoming the world requires you to understand that Israel shall be united and restored. And I will cause them to dwell safely (Jeremiah 32:37). בן יהוה יהוה is come to reign and prosper, and execute judgment and justice in the earth. In His days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely (Jeremiah 23:6).



The children of Israel shall be My people, and I will be their God (Jeremiah 32:38). The **world** is a witness that the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel have not known Me. But I will give them a heart to know Me, that I AM יהוה: And they shall be My people, and I will be their God: for they shall return unto Me with their whole heart (Jeremiah 24:7).

יהוה your God will circumcise your heart, and the heart of your seed, to love יהוה your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, that you may live (Deuteronomy 30:6). Circumcise therefore the foreskin of your heart, and be no more stiffnecked (Deuteronomy 10:16). In this verse, the figure of circumcision is used to call for a change of heart. Indeed, the circumcision of the heart (REPENTANCE UNTO SALVATION) is that by which an Hebrew Israelite is made an heir to the promise of **eternal life** (Galatians 3:29).

Without יהוה, you have no power to stand before your enemies. You have perished among the heathen, and the land of your enemies has eaten you up. You pine away in your iniquity in your enemies' lands (Leviticus 26:37-39). If you shall confess your iniquity, and the iniquity of your fathers, with their trespass which they trespassed against Me, and that also you have walked contrary unto Me; and that I

also have walked contrary unto you, and have brought you into the land of your enemies; if then your uncircumcised hearts be humbled, and you then **ACCEPT** of the punishment of your iniquity: Then will I remember My covenant with Jacob, and also My covenant with Isaac, and also My covenant with Abraham will I remember (Leviticus 26:40-42).

**Overcoming the world** requires you to return to יהוה. Return to Me: and put away your abominations out of My sight. And you must swear that יהוה lives, in truth, in **judgment**, and in righteousness (Jeremiah 4:1, 2). When you take away all the detestable things and the abominations, I will give you one heart, and I will put a new spirit within you (Ezekiel 11:18, 19). And you shall be My people, and I will be your God (Jeremiah 30:22).

This shall be **the covenant** that I will make with the house of Israel: I will put My law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be My people (Jeremiah 31:33).

The world is a witness that the so-called Black man (the **spiritually dead** lost **sheep of the house of Israel**) is divided one against the other. However, I will give them one heart, and one way, that they may fear Me for ever, for the good of them,

and of their children after them (Jeremiah 32:39). The deepest, innermost feelings of Israel will become **ONE**. The **wisdom, knowledge, and understanding** of יהוה will be **ONE**. The children of Israel will have **ONE** mind: one path; one manner; one course; one way of life. Israel will fear יהוה for ever: they will have a very positive feeling of awe and reverence for יהוה, which will be expressed in piety and formal worship; Fearing יהוה is often the motivation which effects godly living (Exodus 1:17, 21; Leviticus 19:14; 25:17; Deuteronomy 10:18-20; 17:19).

Again, יהוה **promises restoration** of Israel (the **spiritually dead** so-called Black man): **I will give them one heart, and I will put a new spirit within you: That they may walk in My statutes, and keep My ordinances, and do them: and they shall be My people, and I will be their God (Ezekiel 11:19, 20).**

The **spiritually dead** lost sheep of the house of Israel will be brought back to health, vigor, and **soundness**: free from injury, damage, defect, disease, etc.; they will be financially strong, secure, reliable; they will be competent, sensible, valid: **SOUND JUDGMENT**; having no defect as to truth, justice, wisdom, or reason: **SOUND ADVICE**; they will be of substantial and enduring character: **SOUND MORAL VALUES**; they will follow in a systematic pattern without any defect in

logic: SOUND REASONING. How will this be accomplished? I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will not turn away from them, to do them good; but I will put My fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from Me (Jeremiah 32:40). In order to overcome the world, you must remember that יהוה ALWAYS keeps His covenants.

יהוה בן יהוה does not have an easy job. For יהוה sent יהוה בן יהוה to the children of Israel, to a rebellious nation that has rebelled against יהוה: they and their fathers have transgressed against יהוה, even unto this very day. For they are impudent children and stiffhearted (Ezekiel 2:3, 4). יהוה בן יהוה IS IN THE WORLD, AND THE WORLD WAS MADE BY HIM, AND THE WORLD KNOWS HIM NOT. יהוה בן יהוה IS COME UNTO HIS OWN, AND HIS OWN RECEIVES HIM NOT (John 1:10, 11). Thus, יהוה בן יהוה IS THE SUFFERING SERVANT.

He is despised and rejected of men; a Man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: And you hid as it were your faces from Him; He was despised, and you esteemed Him not. Surely יהוה בן יהוה has borne your griefs, and carried your sorrows: yet you did esteem Him stricken, smitten of יהוה, and afflicted. But יהוה

יְהוָה בִּן was wounded for your transgressions of the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יְהוָה, He was bruised for your iniquities, crimes, wickedness: the chastisement of your peace is upon Him; and with His stripes you are healed (Isaiah 53:3-5). In spite of these difficulties, the days come, that I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel and with the house of Judah (Jeremiah 31:31).

Yes, I will rejoice over the house of Israel and the house of Judah to do them good, and I will plant them in THIS land assuredly (in truth and stability) with My whole heart and with My whole soul (Jeremiah 32:41).

And you shall return and obey the voice of יְהוָה, and do all His **commandments** which I **command** you this day. And יְהוָה your God will make you plenteous in every work of your hand, in the fruit of your body, and in the fruit of your cattle, and in the fruit of your land, for good: for יְהוָה will again rejoice over you for good, as He rejoiced over your fathers (Deuteronomy 30:8, 9).

The spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel will be saved. יְהוָה your God in the midst of you is mighty; He will save, He will rejoice over you with joy; He will rest in His love, He will joy over you with singing. I will gather **YOU THAT ARE SORROWFUL** for the solemn assembly, who are of you, to whom the

reproach of it was a burden. Behold, at that time I will undo all that afflict you: And I will save you that halteth, and gather you that were driven out; and I will get you praise and fame in every land where you have been put to shame. At that time will I bring you again, even in the time that I gather you: for I will make you a name and a praise among all people of the earth, when I turn back your captivity before your eyes (Zephaniah 3:17-20).

These verses describe how the blessings of the presence of יהוה, His power, and protection to His chosen people. יהוה promises you that you will be restored to your land and that all those who had persecuted Israel will be punished. יהוה also reveals how He would make your fame known once again throughout the world. The ultimate fulfilment of these blessings will occur during the eternal reign of בן יהוה יהוה (Revelation 21:3, 7, 12). For the believer, these promises can provide comfort. In the Satanic world of turmoil and persecution, יהוה reveals His presence ("I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee" [Hebrews 13:5, 6]), power ("I have written . . . because ye are strong . . . and ye have overcome the wicked one" [1 John 2:14-16]), protection ("no man is able to pluck them out of My Father's hand" [John 10:29]).

יהוה בן יהוה *Will Turn Away Your Captivity*

**Overcoming the world** requires you to believe and accept the fact that **I** will plant the house of Israel and the house of Judah in **THIS** land assuredly (in truth and stability) with My whole heart and with My whole soul (Jeremiah 32:41). For **I** will set My eyes upon them for good, and **I** will bring them again to **THIS** land (and it shall come to pass, after that **I** have plucked them out **I** will return, and have compassion on them, and will bring them again, every man to his heritage, and every man to his land [Jeremiah 12:15]; **After your time of slavery be accomplished at America, I will visit you, and perform My good word toward you, in causing you to return to יהוה.** For **I** know the thoughts that **I** think toward you, thoughts of peace, and not of evil, to give you an expected end. Then shall you call upon Me, and you shall go and pray unto Me, and **I** will hearken unto you. And you shall seek Me, and find Me, when you shall search for Me with all your heart. And **I** will be found of you: And **I** will turn away your captivity, and **I** will gather you from all the nations, and from all the places whither **I** have driven you; and **I** will bring you again into the place whence **I** caused you to be carried away captive [Jeremiah 29:10-14]. Prosperity will return to the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel. And

I will cause the captivity of Judah and the captivity of Israel to be turned around, and will build them, as at the first. And I will cleanse them from all their iniquity, whereby they have transgressed [1 John 3:4] against Me; and I will pardon all their iniquities, whereby they have transgressed, and whereby they have transgressed against Me. And it shall be to Me a name of joy, a praise and an honor before all the nations of the earth, which shall hear all the good that I do unto them: And they shall fear and tremble for all the goodness and for all the prosperity that I procure unto it [Jeremiah 33:7-9]).

And I will build the house of Israel and the house of Judah, and not pull them down; and I will plant them, and not pluck them up (Jeremiah 24:6); And it shall come to pass, that like as I have watched over them, to pluck up, and to break down, and to throw down, and to destroy, and to afflict; so will I watch over them, to build, and to plant (Jeremiah 31:28): Behold, the days come, that I will set thee over the **nations** and over the **kingdoms** (Jeremiah 1:10); and I will plant them upon their land, and they shall no more be pulled up out of their land which I have given them (Amos 9:15); The house of Israel and the house of Judah also shall be all righteous: they shall inherit the land for ever, the branch of My planting, the work of My hands,



that I may be glorified (Isaiah 60:21); And they shall no more be a prey to the heathen, Neither shall the beast of the land devour them; but they shall dwell safely, and none shall make them afraid (Ezekiel 34:28); Judah shall dwell for ever (Joel 3:20).

The house of Israel and the house of Judah are the descendants of Adam, and have suffered 6,000 years for the disobedience of the **commandments** of יהוה in the Garden of Eden. The house of Judah has suffered over 400 years of slavery and affliction in America. Yet, there is hope of restoration through יהוה בן יהוה. Like as I have brought all this great evil upon this people, so will I bring upon them all the good that I have promised them (Jeremiah 32:42).

These are the days that the whole, reunited Nation of Israel will realize this **covenant**. Moreover, I will make a covenant of peace with them; it shall be an everlasting covenant with them: (I have made a covenant with My chosen, I have sworn unto David My servant, thy seed will I establish **FOR EVER**, and build up thy throne to all generations [Psalm 89:3-4]; I chose David to be over My people Israel [1 Kings 8:16]; Behold My servant, whom I uphold; Mine elect, in whom My soul delighteth; I have put My spirit upon Him: He shall bring forth judgment to the

Gentiles [Isaiah 42:1]. This is a prophecy of יהוה בן יהוה, the special servant of יהוה, the seed of David. In fact, the New Testament explicitly identifies the servant as יהוה בן יהוה [Matthew 12:18-21; Luke 2:32; Acts 13:47; 26:23]. I command the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel to hear the word of יהוה. Incline your ear, and come unto Me: hear, and your soul shall live; and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, **EVEN** the sure mercies of David [Isaiah 55:3]; therefore, you must cease believing with infidels; cease worshiping **idols**. For you are the temple of the living God, יהוה [2 Corinthians 6:15-17]): and I will place the whole, reunited Nation of Israel, and multiply them and will set My sanctuary in the midst of them for evermore (Ezekiel 37:26). Today, you must realize that the first covenant was faultless on the part of יהוה. For finding fault with them, I say unto you, the days **ARE** come, when I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel and with the house of Judah (Hebrews 8:8).

❖ **The New Covenant: Full and Eternal  
Atonement Secured by יהוה בן יהוה** ❖

Overcoming the world requires you to understand that יהוה בן יהוה is the Central Figure from Genesis through Revelation. (3) Therefore, the new covenant is based upon the full and eternal atonement secured by יהוה בן יהוה dying on the cross of **judicial murder** in U. S. courts. Clearly, the spiritually dead lost **sheep of the house of Israel** do not know Me. And the days shall come wherein My disciples shall teach no more every man his neighbor, and every man his brother, saying, Know יהוה: for they shall all **know** Me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them (Jeremiah 31:34).

And all your children shall be taught of יהוה (Isaiah 54:13). The testimony of יהוה is bound up in My disciples, and the law of יהוה is sealed among them (Isaiah 8:16). יהוה helps those who trust Him. יהוה is giving My disciples the tongue of the learned, that they should know how to speak a word in season to him that is weary (Isaiah 50:4). יהוה בן יהוה teaches His disciples how to study. All **knowledge** resides in the “**FEAR** of יהוה.” So, gather Me the people together, and I will make them hear My words, that they may learn to fear Me all the days that they

shall live upon the earth, and that they may teach their children (Deuteronomy 4:10).

And you shall eat before יהוה your God, in the place which He shall choose to place His name there, the **TITHE** of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the **FIRSTLINGS** of thy herds and of thy flocks; that thou mayest learn to fear יהוה your God always (Deuteronomy 14:23).

יהוה sits upon the throne of His **kingdom** as an example, by writing Him a copy of the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה: And it shall be with Him, and He shall read therein all the days of His life: that He may learn to fear יהוה, His God, to keep all the words of His **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes**, to do them (Deuteronomy 17:18, 19). When all Israel is come to appear before יהוה your God in the place which He shall choose, you shall read the laws of יהוה before all Israel in their hearing. Gather the people together, men, and women, and children, and your stranger that is within your gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear יהוה your God, and observe to do all the words of His **law**: And that their children, which have not known any thing, may hear, and learn to fear יהוה your God, as long as you live (Deuteronomy 31:11-13). No one teaches יהוה or advises Him. Who has directed the Spirit of

יהוה, or being His counsellor has taught Him? With whom took He counsel, and who instructed Him, and taught Him in the path of judgment, and taught Him knowledge, and showed to Him the way of understanding? יהוה is the source of all truth (Isaiah 40:13, 14).

Behold, the days come when you will experience the Kingdom of Peace. The wicked shall not hurt nor destroy in all My holy government: For the earth shall be full of the **knowledge** of יהוה (Isaiah 11:9).

יהוה has sent Me to guide you into all truth, and to show you things to come (John 16:13). I am come to raise you up from spiritual death. It is written in the prophets, And they shall be all taught of יהוה. Every man therefore that has heard, and has learned of the Father, יהוה, cometh unto Me (John 6:44, 45). You have been taught by the enemy to hate one another; and to despise one another. But יהוה has not called you unto hatefulness, spitefulness, to bear a grudge against another. יהוה **TEACHES** you to love one another (1 Thessalonians 4:7-9). Great shall be the peace of those that accept the teachings of יהוה (Isaiah 54:13). Great peace have they which love the commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes of יהוה: and nothing shall offend them (Psalm 119:165).

How am I able to teach you this profound **wisdom**? יהוה has revealed the things which He prepared for you that love Him, by His Spirit: for the Spirit of יהוה searches all things, yes, the deep things of יהוה (1 Corinthians 2:9, 10).

The eternal atonement secured by יהוה בן יהוה on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts**, demonstrates the mercy of יהוה, by providing this new covenant, especially in light of your repeated disobedience. I will forgive the iniquity, crimes, treachery, and wickedness of the house of Israel, and the house of Judah, and I will remember their transgressions of My **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** no more (Jeremiah 31:34). And I will cleanse them from all their iniquity, whereby they have sinned (1 John 3:4) against Me; and I will pardon all their iniquities, whereby they have sinned, and whereby they have transgressed against Me (Jeremiah 33:8). Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and you shall be clean: from all your filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you (Ezekiel 36:25). In that day there shall be a fountain opened to the house of David and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem for sin and for uncleanness (Zechariah 13:1).

### *The Blood of יהוה בן יהוה*

Overcoming the world requires you to understand the blood of יהוה בן יהוה. In the days of Moses there was a tabernacle made, and divine ordinances of divine service, with a worldly sanctuary and a separate Holy of holies. Now when these things were ordained, the **PRIESTS** went always into the first tabernacle, accomplishing the service of יהוה. But into the second **WENT THE HIGH PRIEST ALONE ONCE** every year, **NOT WITHOUT BLOOD**, which he offered for himself, and for the errors of the people: The Holy Ghost this signifying, that the way into the holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while as the first tabernacle was yet standing: Which WAS a “figure” for the time then present, in which were offered both gifts and sacrifices, that could not make him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the conscience; WHICH STOOD only in meats and drinks, and divers washings, and carnal ordinances, imposed on them until the time of reformation (which occurs at the coming of יהוה בן יהוה) (Hebrews 9:1-10).

But יהוה בן יהוה being come an High Priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands; neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by His own blood (shed on the cross of **judicial murder** in

U. S. courts) He entered in once into the **HOLY PLACE**, having obtained eternal redemption for you. For if the blood of bulls and of goats, and the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh: How much more shall the blood of יהוה בן יהוה, who through the eternal spirit offered Himself without spot to יהוה, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God, יהוה? (Hebrews 9:11-14).

And for this cause יהוה בן יהוה is the Mediator of the New Testament, that by means of death (on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts**), for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance. For where a testament is, there must also of necessity be the death of the testator. For a testament is of force after men are dead: otherwise it is of no strength at all while the testator lives. Whereupon neither the first testament was dedicated without blood. For when Moses had spoken every precept to all the people according to the law, he took blood of calves and of goats, with water, and scarlet wood, and hyssop, and sprinkled both the book, and all the people, saying, This is the blood of the testament which יהוה has enjoined unto you. Moreover he sprinkled with blood both the tabernacle, and all the



vessels of the ministry. And almost all things **ARE** by the law purged with blood; and without shedding of blood is no remission (Hebrews 9:15-22).

It was therefore necessary that the pattern of things in the heavens should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifice than these. For יהוה בן יהוה IS not entered into the holy places made with hands, **WHICH ARE THE FIGURES OF THE TRUE**; but into heaven itself, and has appeared in the presence of יהוה for you: nor yet that He should offer Himself **OFTEN**, as the high priest entered into the holy place every year with blood of others; For then must He often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now once in the end of the world has He appeared to put away transgressing the commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes by the sacrifice of Himself. And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment: So יהוה בן יהוה **IS ONCE OFFERED TO BEAR THE TRANSGRESSIONS OF MANY**; and unto them **THAT LOOK FOR** Him shall He appear the second time without sin unto **salvation** (Hebrews 9:23-28).

There is no way to ignore the occurrence of the transgressions of the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel (the so-called Black man). Yet I

will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more (Jeremiah 31:34-36).

Who is a God like unto יהוה, that pardons iniquity, and passes by the transgression of the remnant of His heritage? He retaineth not His anger for ever, because He delights in mercy (Micah 7:18). This verse proves that you can put your total confidence in יהוה. Despite Israel's great sins, יהוה indeed pardons iniquity and delights in "mercy." Not only does יהוה forgive sins, but He casts them far away "into the depths of the sea" (Micah 7:19). All this is based on the unchanging promises of יהוה to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob (Micah 7:20).

Genesis 12:1-3 reveals that יהוה promised Abraham that through his seed shall all families of the earth be blessed. This promise to Abraham is one of the most significant passages in the entire Bible. It points ultimately to the redemption of the whole world. Abraham's family became a divinely appointed channel through which blessing would come to all men. This promise was formalized in a covenant (Genesis 15:18-21), and was repeated four additional times: to Abraham (Genesis 17:6-8 [We are promised the land wherein we are a STRANGER, which is identified as AMERICA in Genesis 15:13]; Genesis 22:16-18 [JUDAH shall possess the gate of his enemies]); to ISAAC (Genesis 26:3, 4); and to JACOB (Genesis 28:13, 14).

Note the critical circumstances for the family in each case.

This promise is emphasized in the New Testament in Romans 4:13, Galatians 3:8, 29, and Ephesians 2:12. Galatians calls this promise “**THE GOSPEL.**” Its importance to the Gentiles is stressed in Galatians as well as Ephesians where it is clearly stated that Gentiles who were “far off” and “strangers to the **covenant of promise**” have been brought to it by THE BLOOD of יהוה בן יהוה, shed on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts.**

In the days of יהוה בן יהוה, the iniquity of Israel shall be sought for, and there shall be none; and the sins of Judah, and they shall not be found: for I will pardon them whom I reserve (Jeremiah 50:20).

To יהוה בן יהוה give all the prophets witness, that through His name whosoever believeth in Him shall receive remission (forgiveness) of sins (Whosoever commits sin transgresseth also the law: for sin is the transgression of the law [1 John 3:4]) (Acts 10:43).

Be it **known** unto you therefore, men and brethren, that through יהוה בן יהוה is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins: And by Him all that believe are

**justified** (Acts 13:38, 39). This means either to bring out the fact that a person is **righteous**, or if he is not, to make him righteous. To **justify** someone, therefore, means to bring out the fact that he is just or to make him just, and teach how he is made just. It also means to make anyone righteous by permitting such a one to **bear** his own **condemnation**, **judgment**, **punishment**, or **chastisement**.

For 6,000 years, man has borne his own **condemnation**, **judgment**, **punishment**, and **chastisement**. For as by one man's **disobedience** many **were made** sinners (transgressors of the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה) (Romans 5:19). When you **believe**, **accept**, and **receive** יהוה בן יהוה, **He forgives** you for 6,000 years of disobedience, removes your guilt, and יהוה בן יהוה gives you **power to become the sons** of יהוה (John 1:12).

However, Think not that I am come to destroy the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, or the prophets: I am **not come to destroy** the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes**, but to fulfill the **words** of the prophets of יהוה (Matthew 5:17). John 8:1-11 is an example that the **laws** of יהוה remain in force, as regarded a **woman taken in adultery**. The judge says to the accusers, You that are not guilty of transgressing the **laws** of יהוה, let him first cast

a stone at her. And they which heard it, being convicted by their own conscience, walked away without casting a stone. The moral here is, HOW CAN THE UNJUST GIVE JUSTICE? The law of יהוה is not done away with. For the **judge** says, In this instance, you may go, but SIN NO MORE (meaning, you must never break the law of יהוה again). יהוה בן יהוה IS the Just Judge. And so Israel shall be saved. For this is My **covenant** unto them, when I shall take away their sins of transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה (Romans 11:27; 1 John 3:4).

Now, it should be clear to you that this new covenant is based upon the full and eternal atonement secured by the death of יהוה בן יהוה on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts**. Thus, the New Testament is in My blood (1 Corinthians 11:25). יהוה is your Savior; Who would have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth. For there is one God, and one Mediator between יהוה and men, the Man, יהוה בן יהוה; Who gave Himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time (1 Timothy 2:3-6).

יהוה בן יהוה is the culmination of all prophets and kings. Therefore, יהוה בן יהוה is superior to Melchisedec, King of Salem. יהוה sware and will not repent

that יהוה בן יהוה IS A PRIEST FOR EVER AFTER THE ORDER OF MELCHISEDEC: By so much was יהוה בן יהוה made a surety of a better testament (Hebrews 7:21, 22).

Now has יהוה בן יהוה obtained a more excellent ministry, by how much also He is the Mediator of a better covenant, which was established upon better promises (Hebrews 8:6). יהוה בן יהוה is the Mediator of the new covenant (Hebrews 12:24).

The Holy Bible shows the transgressions of Israel under the first testament. Therefore, by the means of death on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts**, יהוה בן יהוה paid the price for the transgressions that were under the first testament (Hebrews 9:15).

יהוה בן יהוה is the only way of salvation. The righteousness of יהוה is by **faith** of יהוה בן יהוה unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference: For all have sinned (transgressed the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה), and come short of the glory of יהוה; Being justified freely by His grace through the redemption that is in יהוה בן יהוה: Whom יהוה has set

forth to be a **PROPITIATION** through faith in His blood shed on the **cross of judicial murder in U. S. courts**, to declare His righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of יהוה (Romans 3:22-25).

When you were yet without strength, in due time יהוה בן יהוה **DIED ON THE CROSS OF JUDICIAL MURDER FOR THE UNGODLY**. For יהוה commended His love toward you, in that, while you were yet transgressors of the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, יהוה בן יהוה died for you (Romans 5:6, 8).

For יהוה בן יהוה also has once suffered for transgressions of the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה, the just for the unjust, that He might bring you to יהוה, being put to death on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts** and in prison in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit of יהוה: By which also He went and preached unto the spirits in prison (1 Peter 3:18-19).

### *The High Calling of יהוה*

Why did יהוה בן יהוה allow Himself to suffer at the hands of the wicked?

So that they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance (Hebrews 9:15).

Wherefore, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, Consider the Apostle and High Priest, יהוה בן יהוה; Who is faithful to יהוה that **appointed** Him (Hebrews 3:1, 2).

You that are called to be saints are the beloved of יהוה: that יהוה might make **known** the riches of His glory on the vessels of mercy, which He had afore prepared unto glory, Even you, whom He has called, not of the **HEBREWS** only, but also of the Gentiles (Romans 9:23, 24).

Unto the Nation of יהוה, to you that are sanctified in יהוה בן יהוה, **called** to be saints, with all of your heart call upon the **name** of יהוה בן יהוה. For יהוה has not called you unto uncleanness, but unto holiness (1 Thessalonians 4:7).

Unto the Nation of יהוה, I beseech you that you walk worthy of the **calling** wherewith you are called. With all lowliness and meekness, with longsuffering,



forbearing one another in love; Endeavoring to keep the unity of the Spirit of יהוה in the bond of peace. There is one body, and one Spirit of יהוה, even as you are called in one hope of your calling; one יהוה, one faith, **ONE B-APT-ISM**, One God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all (Ephesians 4:1-6).

The high calling of יהוה requires you to forget those things of evil which are behind, and reach forth unto the things of true holiness and righteousness, which are before you. It is important for you to press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of יהוה in יהוה בן יהוה. Let you therefore, as many as be perfect, be thus minded: and if in any thing you be otherwise minded, יהוה shall reveal even this unto you. Nevertheless, whereto you have already attained, walk by the same rule, and mind the same thing (Philippians 3:13-16).

Walking in the path of the high calling is not easy in the world of Satan. יהוה knows you are suffering. And to you who are troubled rest with the believers in יהוה and **THANK** and **PRAISE** יהוה always, for all things. Always GLORIFY יהוה for your patience and faith in all your persecutions and tribulations that you endure: Which is a manifest token of the righteous judgment of יהוה, that you may be counted worthy of the Kingdom of יהוה, for which you also suffer: Seeing it is

a righteous thing with יהוה to recompense tribulation to them that trouble you; And to you who are troubled rest with the believers, **when** יהוה בן יהוה shall be revealed from heaven with His mighty angels, In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not יהוה, and that obey not the Good News of יהוה בן יהוה: Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of יהוה בן יהוה, and from the glory of His power; When He shall come to be glorified in His saints, and to be admired in all them that believe (2 Thessalonians 1:4-10).

יהוה has saved you, and called you with a holy calling, not according to your works, but according to His own purpose and grace, which was given you in יהוה בן יהוה before the world began, But is now made manifest by the appearing of your Savior, יהוה בן יהוה, who has abolished spiritual death, and has brought life and immortality to light through the Good News of the new covenant (2 Timothy 1:9, 10).

There are **great and precious promises in the new covenant**. You shall obtain precious faith through the righteousness of יהוה and your Savior, יהוה בן יהוה: **Grace** and **peace** will be multiplied unto you through the **knowledge** of יהוה and of יהוה בן יהוה. According as His divine power has given unto you all things

that pertain unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of Him that has called you to glory and virtue: Whereby are given unto you exceeding great and precious promises: that by these you might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust. And beside this, giving all diligence, add to your faith virtue; and to virtue knowledge; and to knowledge temperance; and to temperance patience; and to patience godliness; and to godliness brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness charity. For if these things be in you, and abound, they make you that you shall neither be barren nor unfruitful in the knowledge of יהוה בן יהוה. But he that lacks these things is blind, and cannot see afar off, and hast forgotten that he was purged from his old sins. Wherefore the rather, Beloved, give diligence to make your calling and election sure: for if you do these things, you shall never fall: For so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of your Savior, יהוה בן יהוה (2 Peter 1:2-11).

## יהוה בן יהוה *Is Superior to Moses*

Overcoming the world requires you to seriously consider that יהוה בן יהוה is the Apostle and High Priest and is therefore superior to Moses. You must remember that Moses was FAITHFUL in all his house. For יהוה בן יהוה IS counted worthy of more glory than Moses, inasmuch as he who has builded the house has more honor than the house. For every house is builded by some man; but He that built all things is יהוה. And Moses truly was faithful in all his house, as a servant for a testimony of those things which were to be spoken after; But יהוה בן יהוה as a Son over His own house; whose house are you, if you hold fast the confidence and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end. Wherefore (as the Holy Ghost says, To day if you will hear His voice, Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, in the day of temptation in the wilderness [in the days of Moses]: When your fathers tempted Me, proved Me, and saw My works forty years. Wherefore I was grieved with that generation, and said, They do always err in their heart; and they have not known My ways. So I swear in My wrath, They shall not enter into My rest.) (Hebrews 3:2-11)

Take heed, beloved, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in

departing from the living God. But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin. For you are made partakers of יהוה בן יהוה, if you hold the beginning of your confidence steadfast unto the end of evil rule; While it is said, To day if you will hear His voice, harden not your hearts, as in the provocation. For some when they had heard, did provoke: howbeit not all that came out of Egypt by Moses. But with whom was he grieved forty years? was it not with them that had sinned, whose carcasses fell in the wilderness? And to whom swore He that they should not enter into His rest, but to them that believed not? So we see that they could not enter in because of unbelief (Hebrews 3:12-19).

You have been given clear evidence that יהוה בן יהוה IS the Apostle and High Priest over all. יהוה בן יהוה IS a Minister of the circumcision for the truth of יהוה, to confirm the promises made unto the fathers: And that the Gentiles might glorify יהוה for His mercy. So, rejoice, ye Gentiles, with the people of יהוה. And again, Praise יהוה, all ye Gentiles; and laud Him, all ye people. And again, Isaiah said, There shall be a root of Jesse, and יהוה בן יהוה shall rise to reign over the Gentiles; in Him shall the Gentiles trust (Romans 15:8-12).

*All Things Are In Subjection Under* יהוה בן יהוה

Overcoming the world requires you to understand that יהוה made בן יהוה a little lower than the angels; יהוה crowned Him with glory and honor, and did set Him over the works of His hands: יהוה has put all things in subjection under His feet. For in that He put all in subjection under Him, He left nothing that is not put under Him. But now you see **NOT YET** all things put under Him. But you see יהוה בן יהוה, who **IS** made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts**, crowned with glory and honor; that He by the grace of יהוה should taste death for every man. For it became Him, for whom are all things, and by whom are all things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make the captain of their salvation perfect through sufferings (Hebrews 2:7-10).

For truly יהוה בן יהוה took not on **HIM THE NATURE OF** angels; but He took on Him the seed of Abraham. Wherefore in all things it behoved Him to be made like unto His brethren, that He might be a merciful and faithful high priest in things pertaining to יהוה, to make reconciliation for the transgressions of the people. For in that He Himself has suffered being tempted, is able to succour them that are tempted (Hebrews 2:16-18).

Seeing then that you have a great high priest, that is from the heavens, יהוה בן יהוה, the Son of יהוה, hold fast to your faith in יהוה. For you have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of your infirmities; but **IS** in all points tempted like as **YOU ARE**, yet without sin. Therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that you may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need (Hebrews 4:14-16).

יהוה בן יהוה glorified not Himself to be made an high priest; but יהוה that said unto Him, **THOU ART MY SON, TO DAY HAVE I BEGOTTEN THEE**. As יהוה said also in another place, **THOU ART A PRIEST FOR EVER AFTER THE ORDER OF MELCHISEDEC** (Hebrews 5:5, 6).

Though יהוה בן יהוה **IS** the Son of יהוה, yet learned He obedience by the things He suffered; And being made perfect, He became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey Him; Called of יהוה a high priest after the order of Melchisedec (Hebrews 5:8-10).

You must also understand that יהוה בן יהוה supersedes the Levitical System. Now of the things which have been spoken **THIS** is the sum: you have such an high priest, who is set on the right hand of the throne of the majesty in the

heavens; A **minister** of the sanctuary of the true tabernacle which יהוה pitched, and not man (Hebrews 8:1, 2). Therefore, יהוה בן יהוה has a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, as in the days of Moses.

❖ **The New Covenant: Individual,  
Personal Knowledge of יהוה and His Law** ❖

You now have evidence that **the new covenant** is based upon the full and eternal atonement secured by the death of יהוה בן יהוה on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts**, by which the transgressions of the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה are not only forgiven, but יהוה remembers them no more. (4) **The new covenant** is based on an individual, personal knowledge of יהוה and His law (Jeremiah 31:33, 34) which can only be acquired by the indwelling Spirit of יהוה.

The heathen has not taught you the **knowledge** of יהוה or the laws of יהוה. Therefore, I will take you from among the heathen. I will clean you from all your filthiness, and from all your idols. A new heart, a new mind, **NEW wisdom, knowledge, and understanding** also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put



**WITHIN** you: and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you a heart of flesh (Ezekiel 36:26). This “**new spirit**” that I will put within you is the Spirit of יהוה. The “Holy Spirit” is the creative word of יהוה, which empowers יהוה בן יהוה, the Messiah (Isaiah 11:2; 42:1; 61:1) and My people. During judgment and restoration, the Spirit of יהוה will be poured upon the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel from on high (Isaiah 32:15).

You will experience the **mercy** of יהוה. And you shall eat in plenty, and be satisfied, and praise the **NAME** of יהוה your God, that has dealt wondrously with you: and My people shall never be ashamed. And you shall know that **I AM** in the midst of Israel, and that **I AM** יהוה your God, and none else: and My people shall never be ashamed. And it shall come to pass at the end of the Great Tribulation, that I will pour out My spirit upon all flesh (Joel 2:26-28).

Behold, I will gather Israel out of all countries, where I have driven them in My anger, and in My fury, and in great wrath; and they shall be My people, and I will be their God: and I will give them **ONE MIND**, and **ONE WAY**, that they may fear Me for ever, for the **GOOD** of them, and of their children after them (Jeremiah 32:37-39).

I will give Israel **ONE HEART**, and I will put a **NEW SPIRIT** within you; and I will take the stony heart out of their flesh, and will give them an heart of flesh: That they may walk in My statutes, and keep My ordinances, and do them: And they shall be My people, and I will be their God (Ezekiel 11:19-20).

For then will I turn to the people a pure language, that they may all call upon the name of יהוה, to serve Him with one consent (Zephaniah 3:9). You must pray and ask יהוה to create in you a clean heart; and renew a right spirit within you (Psalm 51:10). Pray and ask יהוה to put His law in your inward parts, and write it in your heart (Jeremiah 31:33). Pray and ask יהוה to give you one heart, and one way (Jeremiah 32:39).

I will judge you, O house of Israel, every one according to his ways. Repent, and turn **YOURSELVES** from all your transgressions; so iniquity shall not be your ruin. Cast away from you all your transgressions, whereby you have transgressed; and make you a new heart and a new spirit: for why will you die, O house of Israel? For I have no pleasure in the death of him that dies: wherefore turn yourselves and live (Ezekiel 18:30-32).

Are you sincere about your worship of יהוה? If so, Execute true judgment,

and show mercy and compassion every man to his brother: And oppress not the widow, nor the fatherless, the stranger, nor the poor; and let none of you imagine evil against his brother in your heart (Zechariah 7:9, 10).

Why will I give you ONE heart? Why will I put a new spirit within you? That Israel may walk in My statutes, and keep My ordinances, and do them: and they shall be My people, and I will be their God (Ezekiel 11:20).

Why will I give Israel **ONE HEART**? And why will I put a **NEW SPIRIT WITHIN ISRAEL**? That they might observe the statutes of יהוה, and keep His laws. Praise ye the Lord, יהוה (Psalm 105:45).

Why does יהוה continue to remind Israel that they shall be His people, and that He will be their God? Does the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel know יהוה? What will יהוה do about this problem? I will give them a heart to **KNOW** Me, that I **AM** יהוה: Then they shall be My people, and I will be their God: for they shall return unto Me with their whole heart (Jeremiah 24:7).

Why must Israel (the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel) bear the punishment of their iniquity, deviltry, wrongdoing, and treachery? That the house

of Israel may go no more astray from Me, neither be polluted any more with all their transgressions; but that they may be My people, and I may be their God (Ezekiel 14:11). Let it be clearly understood that you shall be My people, and I will be your God (Ezekiel 36:28). My tabernacle also shall be with the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel**: yes, I will be their God, and they shall be My people (Ezekiel 37:27).

The so-called Black man (the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel**) is unfamiliar with the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה. So, what must be done? I will put My Spirit within you, and cause you to walk in My statutes, and you shall keep My judgments, and do them (Ezekiel 36:27). And I will give them **ONE HEART (ONE MIND)**, and I will put a new spirit within you (Ezekiel 11:19). And shall put My Spirit in you, **AND YOU SHALL LIVE**, and I shall place you in your own land: then shall you **know** that I, יהוה, have spoken it, and performed it (Ezekiel 37:14).

It is very clear that **the new covenant** is based on an individual, personal knowledge of יהוה and His law, which can only be acquired by the indwelling Spirit of יהוה.

❖ **An Everlasting Eternal Covenant of Peace** ❖

The spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel has had many types of leaders. None have been able to **RESTORE** Israel. None have been able to secure peace for you. Who is going to be able to liberate you? (5) The new covenant will be an everlasting eternal covenant of peace, administered by God's Leader, יהוה בן יהוה, the Son of David, the Prince of Peace. The spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel have been grievously afflicted: They are depressed, sorrowful, carrying a heavy burden; they are iniquitous, wicked, base; they are unenlightened, uncultured, unrefined; the **knowledge** of יהוה is **veiled**, cryptic, and concealed from them; they are full of gloom, and in the dark. This people that walked in darkness have seen a great light, יהוה בן יהוה: they that dwell in America, the land of the shadow of death, upon them has "The Light" (יהוה בן יהוה) shined (Isaiah 9:2). Matthew 4:16 bears witness that the people which sat in darkness saw great light; and to them which sat in the region and shadow of death "Light" is sprung up, and יהוה בן יהוה is preaching, **Repent for transgressing the commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes of יהוה**: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand (Matthew 4:17).

Clearly, יהוה בן יהוה is come to open the blind eyes of the spiritually dead

lost sheep of the house of Israel to the knowledge of יהוה, to bring out the prisoners from the prison, and them that sit in darkness out of the prison house. I am יהוה: that is My name: and My glory will I not give to another, neither My praise to graven images (Isaiah 42:7, 8). יהוה בן יהוה is also a Light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of Israel (Luke 2:32).

In order to effect the new covenant, The Prince of Peace is come unto the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel. For unto you a child is born, unto you a son is given: and the government shall be upon His shoulder: and His name shall be called יהוה בן יהוה, Wonderful, Counselor, The Mighty God, The Everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace (Isaiah 9:6).

Therefore יהוה Himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin (an ignorant, unenlightened, unconscious people) shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call His name Immanuel (God with us) (Isaiah 7:14). Luke 2:11 confirms this Scripture: For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Savior, which is יהוה בן יהוה the Lord.

For יהוה so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten Son, בן יהוה, יהוה, that whosoever believes in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life

(John 3:16).

How are all these things made possible? All power is given unto Me in heaven and in earth (Matthew 28:18).

Therefore, in יהוה בן יהוה shall all be made alive. At the end of evil rule, יהוה בן יהוה shall deliver up the Kingdom to יהוה; when He shall have put down all rule and all authority and power. For יהוה בן יהוה must reign, till He has put all enemies under His feet. The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death (1 Corinthians 15:22, 24-26).

If the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel were a conscious people, they would be looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the Great God and your Savior, יהוה בן יהוה; Who gave Himself for you, that He might redeem you from all iniquity, and purify unto Himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works (Titus 2:13, 14).

Through יהוה בן יהוה, the families and nations of earth will no longer be strangers to one another. Why? For יהוה בן יהוה is your peace, who has made both one, and has broken down the middle wall of partition between you (Ephesians

2:14). For these reasons, Of the increase of His government and peace **THERE SHALL BE NO END**, upon the **throne** of David, and upon His **kingdom**, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of יהוה of hosts will perform this (Isaiah 9:7).

And in these days of יהוה בן יהוה shall the God of heaven set up a **kingdom**, which shall never be destroyed: and the **kingdom** shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces all the **kingdoms** of earth, and it shall stand for ever (Daniel 2:44).

You may ask, How can יהוה בן יהוה accomplish these great miracles? You must come to **know** and **understand** that there is a God in heaven that reveals secrets (Daniel 2:28). יהוה alone gives the answer of peace (Genesis 41:16).

When you become conscious and enlightened, you will accept יהוה. Then you will bless the God of heaven. Blessed be the **NAME** of יהוה for ever and ever: for wisdom and might are His: And יהוה changes the times and the seasons: He removes kings, and sets up kings: He gives wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them that **know** understanding: יהוה reveals the deep and secret things: He **knows**



what is in the darkness, and the light dwells with Him. Therefore thank and praise יהוה always, the God of your fathers, who is able to give you wisdom and might (Daniel 2:19-23).

You must keep in mind that the Kingdom of יהוה shall never be destroyed. How great are the signs of יהוה! and how mighty are His wonders! His **kingdom** is an everlasting kingdom, and His dominion is from generation to generation (Daniel 4:3).

The spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel is without knowledge of יהוה. But when your understanding is returned unto you, then will you bless the Most High, and you will praise and honor יהוה that lives for ever, whose dominion is an everlasting dominion, and His **kingdom** is from generation to generation (Daniel 4:34).

Behold, the days come, That in every dominion and kingdom, man must tremble and fear before יהוה, God of the HEBREWS: for He is the living God, and steadfast for ever, and His **kingdom** that which shall not be destroyed, and His dominion shall be even unto the end. יהוה delivereth and rescueth, and He works signs and wonders in heaven and in earth, who has delivered יהוה בן יהוה from the

power of Satan (Daniel 6:26, 27).

יהוה shall take away the dominion of Satanic rulers. Behold, **ONE** like the **SON** of man shall come with the clouds of heaven, and come to the Ancient of days. And there will be given יהוה בן יהוה dominion, and glory, and a **kingdom**, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve Him: His dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and His kingdom THAT which shall not be destroyed (Daniel 7:12-14).

What shall be the reward of these who accept, believe, and receive יהוה בן יהוה, and obey the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה? The kingdoms and dominions, and the greatness of the kingdoms under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the **saints of the Most High**, יהוה, whose **kingdom** is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve and **OBEY** Him (Daniel 7:27).

Seeing that יהוה **will rule everything**, what will happen to the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel**? In the day of יהוה בן יהוה, will I assemble you that halteth, and I will gather you that are driven out, and you that I have afflicted; and I will make you that halted a remnant and you that were cast off

a strong nation: and יהוה shall reign over you in mount Zion from henceforth, even for ever (Micah 4:6, 7).

יהוה בן יהוה shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and יהוה shall give unto Him the throne of His father David: and He shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of His Kingdom there shall be no end (Luke 1:32, 33).

What happens to those that oppose יהוה בן יהוה? יהוה בן יהוה shall break the heathen and the kings and rulers of the earth with a rod of IRON (correction). The fact that the rod is made of **iron** indicates the severity and harshness of the judgment that will be meted out by יהוה בן יהוה (Psalm 2:9; Revelation 19:15). This harsh judgment is not inconsistent with the meekness and gentleness of יהוה בן יהוה. Meekness does not exclude anger, but simply means that one is angry for the right reasons and at the right time (John 2:13-17). בן יהוה יהוה can truthfully claim to be gentle without contradicting His claim to be the Judge (Matthew 11:28-30; 23:2-39).

What will happen to proud nations who refuse to serve יהוה בן יהוה? The nation and kingdom that will not serve יהוה בן יהוה shall perish; yes, THOSE nations shall be utterly wasted (Isaiah 60:12).

And it shall be, that whoso will not come up of all the families of the earth unto Jerusalem to worship the King, יהוה בן יהוה of hosts, even upon them shall be no rain (Zechariah 14:17). This shall be the punishment of Egypt, and the punishment of all nations that come not up to keep the Feast of Tabernacles (Zechariah 14:19).

Man has been disobedient to יהוה since Adam. Thus evil ruled over man, which caused יהוה to destroy all people but eight with a flood. The families of the sons of Noah, after their generations, in their nations: and by these were the nations divided in the earth after the flood (Genesis 10:32). Overcoming the world requires you to know and understand that **ALL PEOPLE UPON THE EARTH TODAY ARE THE SONS AND DAUGHTERS OF NOAH. YOU ARE FAMILY.**

In His **mercy**, יהוה calls Abraham, in whom shall all families of the earth be blessed (Genesis 12:3). ABRAHAM was an **HEBREW** (Genesis 14:13). יהוה chose to bless **all** families of the earth through ABRAHAM, ISAAC, and JACOB (whose **name** was changed to Israel). The 12 sons of JACOB all have the **SURNAME** Israel (Genesis 32:28; 35:10). יהוה chose JUDAH to be the ruler (1 Chronicles 28:4). יהוה בן יהוה is come out of JUDAH as the Governor that shall rule Israel (Matthew 2:5, 6).

יהוה is offering mercy to the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel. Ho, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters (But whosoever drinks of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life [John 4:14]; If any man thirst, let him come unto Me, and drink. He that believes on Me, as the Scripture has said, out of his belly shall flow rivers of **LIVING** water [John 7:37, 38]; I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely [Revelation 21:6]; and let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely [Revelation 22:17]), and he that has no money; Come ye, buy, and eat; Yes, come, buy wine and milk without money and without price (again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field; the which when a man has found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goes and sells all that he has, and buys that field [Matthew 13:44]; I counsel you to buy of Me gold tried in the fire, that you may be rich; and white raiment, that you may be clothed, and that the shame of your nakedness do not appear; and anoint your eyes with eye salve, that you may see [Revelation 3:18]; Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchant man, seeking goodly pearls: Who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it [Matthew 13:45, 46])

(Isaiah 55:1).

Wherefore do you spend money for **THAT WHICH** is not bread? and your labor for **THAT WHICH** satisfies not? hearken diligently unto Me, and eat ye **THAT WHICH** is good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness (Isaiah 55:2).

Incline your ear, and come unto Me: hear, and your soul shall live (Come unto Me, all ye that labor and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest [Matthew 11:28]); and I will make an everlasting covenant with you (In a little wrath I hid My face from you for a moment; but with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on you, I am your Redeemer [Isaiah 54:8]; yes, I have loved you with an everlasting love: therefore with lovingkindness have I drawn you [Jeremiah 31:3]; I love judgment, I hate robbery for burnt offering; and I will direct your work in truth, and I will make an everlasting covenant with you [Isaiah 61:8]; And I will make an everlasting covenant with you, that I will not turn away from you, to do you good; but I will put My fear in your hearts, that you shall not depart from Me [Jeremiah 32:40]) (Isaiah 55:3).

You are assured the mercies of David (For יהוה בן יהוה took יהוה from the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel, from following their ways, to

be ruler over the people of יהוה [2 Samuel 7:8]; also I will make יהוה בן יהוה **MY Firstborn, higher than the kings of the earth.** My mercy **will I keep for Him for evermore,** and **My covenant shall stand fast with Him** [Psalm 89:27, 28]; יהוה **has fulfilled** His words unto you the children of Israel, in that He has **raised up** יהוה בן יהוה; as it is also written in the second Psalm, Thou art My **Son**, this day **have I begotten** thee. And as concerning that **He raised** יהוה בן יהוה up from the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel, NOW no more to return to corruption,** יהוה said on this wise, **I will give you the sure mercies of David** [Acts 13:33, 34] (Isaiah 55:3).

### ***Woe to the Shepherds of Israel***

What does יהוה say about **the shepherds** of the **spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel?** **WOE** be to the shepherds of Israel that do feed themselves! Should not the shepherds feed the flocks? You **EAT THE FAT**, but you feed not the flock. The **spiritually diseased** have you not strengthened, **neither** have you healed the **spiritually sick**, **neither** have you bound up **THAT WHICH** is broken, **neither** have you brought again that which was driven away, **neither** have you sought that

which was lost from the knowledge of their God, יְהוָה, their HEBREW nationality, their HEBREW history, their HEBREW culture, their HEBREW language, their HEBREW names, their land, their true destiny as rulers in righteousness for ever; but with force and with cruelty have you ruled them. And they were scattered, because there is no shepherd: and they became meat to all the beast-minded men, when they were scattered (Ezekiel 34:1-5).

My sheep wandered through all the governments: yes, My flock was scattered upon all the face of the earth, and none did search or seek after them. Therefore, you shepherds, hear the word of יְהוָה; As I live, surely because My flock became a prey, and My flock became meat to every beast-minded man of the earth, because there was no shepherd, **neither** did My shepherds search for My flock, but the shepherds fed themselves, and fed not My flock; Therefore, O ye shepherds, hear the word of יְהוָה; Behold I AM against the shepherds; and I will require My flock at their hand, and cause them to cease from feeding the flock; Neither shall the shepherds feed themselves any more; for I **WILL DELIVER MY FLOCK FROM THEIR MOUTH**, that they may not be meat for them (Ezekiel 34:6-10).



### *The One True Shepherd*

WHAT DOES יהוה SAY ABOUT THE TRUE SHEPHERD? Behold, I, EVEN I, will both search My sheep, and seek them out. As a shepherd seeks out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep **THAT ARE** scattered; so will I seek out My sheep, and will deliver them out of all places where they have been scattered in the cloudy and dark day. And I will bring them out from the people, and gather them from the countries, and will bring them to their own land. I will feed My flock, and I will cause them to lie down. I will seek that which was lost, and bring again that which was driven away, and will bind up that which was broken, and will strengthen that which was **spiritually sick**: but I will destroy the rich and the strong; I will feed them with judgment. I will save My flock, and they shall no more be a prey. And I will set up ONE shepherd over them, and He shall feed them, **EVEN My Servant**, יהוה בן יהוה; He shall feed them, and He shall be their Shepherd. And I, יהוה, will be their God, and My Servant, יהוה בן יהוה, a Prince **among** them. And I will make with them a **covenant of peace**, And will **cause the evil beast-minded people** to cease out of the land: and they shall dwell safely in America (Ezekiel 34:11-31).

### *The Reunion of Judah and Israel*

Overcoming the world requires you to understand and accept the reunion of Judah and Israel (Ezekiel 37:15-21). Behold, I will make Judah and Israel ONE nation in the land; and ONE king shall be king to them all: and they shall be no more two nations, neither shall they be divided into two kingdoms any more at all: Neither shall they defile themselves any more with their idols, nor with their detestable things, nor with any of their transgressions: but I will save them out of all their dwelling places, wherein they have sinned, and will cleanse them: so shall they be My people, and I will be their God. And יהוה בן יהוה My servant shall be king over them; and they all shall have ONE SHEPHERD: they shall also walk in My judgments, and observe My statutes, and do them (Ezekiel 37:22-24).

And they shall dwell in the land that I have given unto Jacob My servant, wherein your fathers have dwelt; and they shall dwell therein, even they, and their children, and their children's children for ever: and My Servant, יהוה בן יהוה, SHALL BE their Prince for ever. Moreover I will make a covenant of peace with them; it shall be an everlasting covenant with them: and I will place them, and multiply them, and will set My sanctuary in the midst of them for evermore. My

tabernacle also shall be with them: yes, I will be their God, and they shall be My people. And the heathen shall know that I, יהוה, do sanctify Israel, when My sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore (Ezekiel 37:25-28).

You have been offered clear Scriptural evidence that **the new covenant** is with the **whole reunited** Nation of Israel, not the Christian Church which is “grafted in” to Israel’s promised **covenant**. It is also evident that the realization of the **new covenant** for the Nation of Israel is reserved for the “last days of evil rule.” Further evidence was presented that **the new covenant** IS based upon the full and **eternal atonement** secured by יהוה בן יהוה dying on the cross of **judicial murder in U. S. courts** and crucified in prison, by which sins are not only forgiven, but יהוה remembers them no more. Scriptures made it clear that **the new covenant** is based on an individual, personal **knowledge** of יהוה and His **law**, which can only be acquired by the indwelling Spirit of יהוה. Finally, you have been offered Scriptural evidence that **the new covenant** will be an **everlasting, eternal covenant of peace**, administered by יהוה בן יהוה, the Son of David, the Prince of Peace.

## *Conclusion*



❖ Praise יהוה בן יהוה  
For His Goodness and Mercy ❖

How do you overcome the world? Whatever you are going through, you must remember to give thanks unto יהוה, for He is good: for His mercy endures for ever. You must desire to be doers of the word and not just hearers only. Therefore, thank יהוה for all His goodness to you--even for difficulties, because יהוה can use it for good somehow. And praise יהוה that His mercy never runs out, that it does endure for ever. Praise יהוה and keep on doing it. Let the redeemed of יהוה say so. The spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel has every reason to continually

praise יהוה for His redemption through His Son, יהוה בן יהוה. HALLELUYAH, יהוה! You are redeemed! Praise יהוה! Your situation may have looked hopeless, but you are redeemed out of hopelessness by יהוה בן יהוה. יהוה has redeemed you from the hand of the enemy (Psalm 107:1, 2).

יהוה has raised up His Son, יהוה בן יהוה, to gather the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel out of all lands, from the east, and from the west, from the north, and from the south (Psalm 107:3). Praise יהוה!

Now **WILL I** bring again (turn around) the captivity of Jacob, and have mercy upon the whole house of Israel, and will be jealous for My Holy name יהוה. You have borne your shame, because of your trespassing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה. Yet will I bring you again from the people, and gather you out of your enemies' lands, and be sanctified in you in the sight of many nations; Then shall you **know** that **I AM** יהוה your God, which caused you to be led into captivity among the heathen: but **I will gather** you into your own land, and will leave none of you any more there (Ezekiel 39:25-28). Is this not reason enough to give thanks and praises to יהוה continually?

### *Thank and Praise יהוה Continually*

You have every reason to thank and praise יהוה continually, for יהוה alone rescues you. The **spiritually dead** lost sheep of the house of Israel has wandered among every kindred, nation, people, and tongue until this day (at the coming of יהוה בן יהוה). They wandered in the wilderness in a solitary way; they found no city to dwell in (Psalm 107:4).

Remember the days of old, consider the years of many generations: ask יהוה יהוה בן יהוה, and He will show you and tell you. When the Most High, יהוה, divided to the **nations** their inheritance, when He separated the sons of Adam, He set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Israel. For the portion of יהוה is His people; Jacob is the lot of His inheritance. He found him in a desert land, and in the waste howling wilderness; יהוה led him about, He instructed him, He kept him as the apple of His eye (Deuteronomy 32:7-10).

**Overcoming the world** requires you to thank and praise יהוה continually, for He is the Rock, **HIS WORK IS PERFECT**: for all His ways are judgment: a God of truth and without iniquity, just and right is He (Deuteronomy 32:4).

Do you say in your heart, your power and the might of your hand has gotten you a good job and wealth? Is your heart then lifted up, and you forget יהוה your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage; Who led you through that great and terrible wilderness, **WHEREIN WERE** fiery serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where there was no water; who brought you forth water out of the rock of flint; Who fed you in the wilderness with manna, which your fathers knew NOT, that He might humble you, and that He might prove you, to do you good at your latter end? (Deuteronomy 8:14-17). As you remember the goodness of יהוה toward you, give Him thanks and praise always.

When you were hungry and thirsty in the wilderness, your soul fainted in you. Then you cried unto יהוה in your trouble, and He delivered you out of your distresses (Psalm 107:5, 6). So, call upon Me in the day of trouble: **I will deliver you** (you shall make your prayer unto יהוה, and He shall hear you [Job 22:27]; Because you have set your love upon Me, therefore will I deliver you: I will set you on high, because you have **known My name**, יהוה. You shall call upon Me, and I will answer you: I will be with you in trouble; **I will deliver you**, and honor you. With long life will I satisfy you, and show you My salvation [Psalm 91:14-16]; and I will

bring the third part of Israel through the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall call on My name, יהוה, and I will hear them: I will say, It is My people: and they shall say, יהוה is my God [Zechariah 13:9]), and you shall glorify Me (you that fear יהוה, Praise Him; all ye the seed of Jacob, glorify Him, all ye the seed of Jacob [Psalm 22:23]; Whoso offers praise glorifies Me: and to him that ordereth his conversation **ARIGHT** will I show the salvation of יהוה [Psalm 50:23]) (Psalm 50:15).

### ***Why Has יהוה Been Punishing Israel?***

יהוה punishes Israel. Why? Judgment is toward you because you commit whoredom, and Israel is defiled. They will not frame their doings to turn unto their God: for the spirit of whoredoms is in the midst of them, and they have not known יהוה. They have dealt treacherously against יהוה: for they have begotten strange children. What will be the result? I will go and return to My place, till they acknowledge their offence, and seek My face: in their affliction they will seek Me early (Hosea 5:3, 4, 7, 15).



The spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel is wandering today in a solitary way, **hungry** and thirsty. You have suffered 400 years of slavery and afflictions in America. Are you ready to be delivered out of your distresses? Well, יהוה is ready to lead you forth by the right way, that you might have a city of habitation: Wherein you will rule the world in righteousness (Psalm 107:7). Are you ready to afflict yourselves before your God, יהוה? Are you ready to seek of Him a right way for you, and for your little ones, and for all your substance? (Ezra 8:21).

Oh that men would praise יהוה for His goodness, and for His wonderful works to the children of men! (Psalm 107:8). Oh that men would speak out and confess that יהוה is the only true name of the Creator of all things. Oh that men would sing praises to יהוה by His **name**, and give thanks to יהוה continually. Oh that men would acknowledge their transgressions of the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of יהוה. Oh that men would acknowledge the **nature and work** of יהוה. Oh that men would recognize and declare the fact that יהוה is good. Oh that men would make their sins **known** to יהוה and not attempt to hide them. Oh that men would make a **national confession** to יהוה on the Day of Atonement. יהוה wants a person to be cleansed through confession: If you confess your sins, He is

❖ Conclusion ❖

---

faithful and just to forgive you your sins, and to cleanse you from all unrighteousness (1 John 1:9).

Oh that men understood that this constant acknowledgment maintains a proper relationship with יהוה. Oh that men understood that the expression of thanks to יהוה by way of praising is a blessing. Praise leads to thanksgiving. The name JUDAH came about because Leah praised יהוה (Genesis 29:35).

Oh that men would praise יהוה for His goodness, for He shows Himself to be kind and merciful. The tenets of the covenants of יהוה with Israel were stipulations of an agreement to which יהוה remains true and to which He demands loyalty. Through Israel, יהוה is demonstrating that His covenants with Israel are eternal principles which stem from the nature of יהוה and His creation to which all men are obligated and accountable. The covenants of יהוה demonstrate His goodness and His everlasting love. Love is a covenant word, and יהוה is love (1 John 4:8, 16). The goodness of יהוה is further expressed by His forgiveness of sins. Some definitions of goodness are: love, benevolence, kindness, good will, favor, benefit, grace, mercy, piety, loyalty, unfailing love, beauty.

Oh that men would praise יהוה for His wonderful works. Why? Because the works of יהוה are extraordinary, wonderful, miraculous, and truly astonishing. The wonderful works of יהוה are too hard for men to understand or duplicate. יהוה is wonderful and causes wonderful things to happen. Genesis 18:14 raises the question, "Is anything too hard for יהוה?" יהוה does things which are beyond the bounds of human powers or expectations (Exodus 3:20; Psalm 118:23). The wonderful works of יהוה are not merely the unusual acts or even the degree of astonishment, but the clear-cut exhibition of the capable care of Israel by יהוה. The works of יהוה signify the insoluble and inaccessible wonders.

Why should you praise יהוה? Because He satisfies the longing soul, and fills the hungry soul with goodness (Psalm 107:9). You must learn to praise יהוה for His goodness and for His wonderful works toward you, works which you may not see yet, but works you may count on.

The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger (The roaring of the lion, and the voice of the fierce lion, and the teeth of the young lions, are broken. The old lion perishes for lack of prey, and the stout lion's whelps are scattered abroad [Job 4:10, 11]): but they that seek יהוה shall not want any good thing (For יהוה is a sun and

❖ Conclusion ❖

---

shield: יהוה will give grace and glory: no good thing will He withhold from them that walk uprightly. O יהוה of hosts, blessed is the man that trusts in you [Psalm 84:11, 12]) (Psalm 34:10). יהוה has filled the hungry with good things; and the rich He has sent empty away (Luke 1:53).

The world is a witness that the spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel sit in darkness and in the shadow of death. Why should you give thanks and praise to יהוה? Blessed be יהוה, God of Israel; for He has visited and redeemed His people, and has raised up יהוה בן יהוה a horn of salvation for you in the house of His servant David; as יהוה spake by the mouth of His holy prophets, which have been since the world began: That you should be saved from your enemies, and from the hand of all that hate you; To perform the mercy PROMISED to your fathers, and to remember His holy covenant; The oath which He swore to your father Abraham, That He would grant unto you, that you being delivered out of the hand of your enemies might serve Him without fear, In holiness and righteousness before Him, all the days of your life. And יהוה בן יהוה shall be called the Prophet of the Highest, יהוה: for יהוה בן יהוה shall go before the face of יהוה to prepare His ways; To give knowledge of salvation unto His people by the remission (forgiveness) of their

sins of transgressing the commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes of יהוה, Through the tender mercy of your God, יהוה; whereby the dayspring from on high has visited you, To give light to the **spiritually dead** lost sheep of the house of Israel that sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, to guide your feet into the way of peace (Luke 1:68-79).

Why should you give thanks and praise to יהוה? Because you that walked in darkness have seen the Great Light, יהוה בן יהוה; You that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon you has “The Light” shined (Isaiah 9:2).

Why should you give thanks and praise to יהוה? Because יהוה בן יהוה is come to open the blind eyes, to bring out the prisoners from the prison, and them that sit in darkness out of the prison house (Isaiah 42:7).

Why should you give thanks and praise to יהוה? Because יהוה בן יהוה is come to restore you. יהוה בן יהוה is come to say to the prisoners, Go forth; to them that are in darkness, Show yourselves. You shall be educated in the ways of יהוה (Isaiah 49:9).

Clearly יהוה בן יהוה is the “Great Light,” which is sprung up from among

❖ Conclusion ❖

---

the house of Judah, which was promised to the spiritually dead lost sheep of the **house of Israel**. This occurrence is an indication that it is now “time” for you to repent for transgressing the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** of **יהוה**: for the Kingdom of **יהוה** is at hand (Matthew 4:16, 17).

Why should you give thanks and praise to **יהוה**? Because **יהוה בן יהוה** is come to cause you to rise, and stand upon your feet: for **I** have appeared unto you for this purpose, to make you a witness both of these things which you have seen, and of those things in the which **I** will appear unto you; Delivering you FROM the Gentiles, To open your eyes, and to turn you from darkness to light, And FROM the power of Satan unto יהוה, that you may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are sanctified by faith that is in Me (Acts 26:16-18).

**יהוה בן יהוה** has suffered that you may **know** these things. Did not the prophets and Moses say these days should come? That **יהוה בן יהוה** should suffer, and that He should be the first that should “**rise**” from the spiritually dead lost **sheep of the house of Israel**, and should **SHOW LIGHT** unto the people, and to the Gentiles (Acts 26:22, 23).

יהוה בן יהוה has suffered so as to understand your being bound in affliction and iron (Psalm 107:10). So, if you be bound in fetters, and be holden in cords of affliction, why should you give thanks and praise to יהוה? Because יהוה shows you your work, and your transgressions that you have exceeded. יהוה also opens your ear to discipline, and commands that you return from iniquity. If you obey and serve יהוה, you shall spend your days in prosperity, and your years in pleasures (Job 36:8-11).

Why do you sit in darkness and in the shadow of death? Why are you bound in affliction and iron? Because you rebelled against the words of יהוה (Psalm 107:11). You have transgressed the **commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes** and have defiantly rebelled against יהוה (Lamentations 3:42).

Why do you sit in darkness and in the shadow of death? Why are you bound in affliction and iron? Because you contemned the counsel of the most High, יהוה (Psalm 107:11). So foolish are you, and ignorant: you are as a beast before יהוה. So, why should you give thanks and praise to יהוה? Because יהוה is continually with you: יהוה has holden you by your right hand. If you repent, and accept יהוה יהוה בן יהוה, יהוה shall guide you with His counsel, and afterward receive you to glory

❖ Conclusion ❖

---

(Psalm 73:22-24).

If you keep the testimonies of יהוה, He will remove from you reproach and contempt; and His testimonies shall also be your delight and your counselors (Psalm 119:22, 24).

What happens when you rebel against the words of יהוה, and condemn the counsel of the Most High? יהוה brings down your heart with labor; you fall down and there is none to help (Psalm 107:12). You should pray that יהוה be not far from you; for trouble is near; for there is none to help you beside יהוה (Psalm 22:11).

The spiritually dead lost sheep of the house of Israel is suffering pain, sorrow, tears, hunger, affliction, oppression, hard times. If you cry unto יהוה in your trouble, He will save you out of your distresses (Psalm 107:13).

When you cry unto יהוה in your trouble, He will bring you out of darkness and the shadow of death, and break your bands in sunder (Psalm 107:14). יהוה is the true God. It is יהוה that brings out those which are bound with chains (Psalm 68:6). It is יהוה that makes the barren woman to keep house, and to be a joyful mother of children. Praise ye the Lord, יהוה (Psalm 113:9).



In order to overcome the world you must understand that יהוה is an **abundant** help. Happy is he that has the God of Jacob for his help, whose hope is in יהוה his God: Which made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that therein is: Which keepeth truth for ever: Which executes judgment for the oppressed: which gives food to the hungry. יהוה looseth the prisoners: יהוה openeth the eyes of the blind: יהוה raiseth them that are bowed down: יהוה loves the righteous (Psalm 146:5-8).

Oh that man would praise יהוה for His goodness, and for His **wonderful works** to the children of men! (Psalm 107:15). Why? For He has broken the gates of brass, and cut the bars of iron in sunder (Psalm 107:16).

Why should you give thanks and praises to יהוה continually? Because I will go before you, and make the crooked places straight: I will break in pieces the gates of brass, and cut in sunder the bars of iron: and I will give you the treasures of darkness, and hidden riches of secret places, that you may **know** that I, יהוה, which call you by your **name, AM** the God of Israel (Isaiah 45:2, 3).

Why are men troubled, grieved, and plagued? Fools because of their transgressing the commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes of יהוה, and

❖ Conclusion ❖

---

because of their iniquities, crimes, and wickedness, are afflicted (Psalm 107:17).

Why does a living man complain for the punishment of his sins of transgressing the commandments, judgments, laws, and statutes of יהוה? (Lamentations 3:39). The foolishness of man perverts his way: and his heart frets against יהוה (Proverbs 19:3). It is good that you bear the indignation of יהוה, because you have sinned against Him. When you repent, יהוה will plead your cause, and execute judgment for you: He will bring you forth to the light, and you shall behold His righteousness (Micah 7:9).

The soul of fools abhorreth all manner of meat (So that his life abhorreth bread, and his soul dainty meat [Job 33:20]); And they draw near unto the gates of death (Yes, his soul draws near unto the grave, and his life to the destroyers [Job 33:22]; Ask יהוה to have mercy upon you; and to consider your trouble which you suffer of them that hate you, for it is יהוה that lifts you up from the gates of death [Psalm 9:13]) (Psalm 107:18).

Foolish men are troubled, grieved, plagued, and afflicted. Then they cry unto יהוה in their trouble, and He saves them out of their distresses (Psalm 107:19).

*The Word Is יהוה--Bless His Holy Name*

In order to overcome the world, you must understand that יהוה has sent His word: The Word IS יהוה, and the Word is made flesh in the person of יהוה בן יהוה, the only begotten of the Father, יהוה, full of grace and truth (John 1:1-14); Almighty יהוה has sent His Word, יהוה בן יהוה, with the Good News, THE KINGDOM OF יהוה IS AT HAND; "The Word," יהוה בן יהוה, is come teaching you to PRAY to יהוה to bless you to walk before Him in truth and with a perfect heart, and do that which is good in His sight. And it shall come to pass that יהוה will hear your prayers (2 Kings 20:3-5). His word is also spoken and written. יהוה sends forth His commandment upon the earth: His word runneth very swiftly. יהוה sends out His word, and melts the snow and ice: He causes His wind to blow, and the waters flow. יהוה showeth His word unto Jacob, His statutes and His judgments unto Israel. יהוה has not dealt so with any nation: and as for His judgments they have not known them. Praise ye the Lord, יהוה (Psalm 147:15-20).

Overcoming the world requires you to praise the Almighty יהוה. Praise ye the Lord, יהוה: for it is good to sing praises unto your God, יהוה; for it is pleasant;

❖ Conclusion ❖

---

and praise is comely. יהוה does build up Jerusalem; He gathers together the outcasts of Israel. יהוה heals the broken in heart, and binds up their wounds. יהוה telleth the number of the stars; He calls them all by their **names**. Great is your Lord, יהוה, and of great power: **HIS UNDERSTANDING IS INFINITE**. יהוה lifts up the meek: He casts the wicked down to the ground. Sing unto יהוה with thanksgiving; sing praise upon the harp unto your God, יהוה: Who covers the heaven with clouds, who prepares rain for the earth, who makes grass to grow upon the mountains (Psalm 147:1-8). יהוה בן יהוה can speak the word and heal (Matthew 8:8).

You are being given evidence that the “Word” is all-powerful. יהוה sent His word, and healeth them that cry unto Him (when you cry unto your God, יהוה, He will heal you [Psalm 30:2]; Bless יהוה for His **love**. Cause your soul to bless יהוה: and all that is within you, **BLESS** His holy name. Cause your soul to bless יהוה, and forget not all His benefits: Who forgiveth all your **INQUIETIES**; who heals all your diseases; Who redeemeth your life from destruction; who crowns you with lovingkindness and tender mercies; Who satisfies your mouth with good things; **SO THAT YOUR YOUTH IS RENEWED** [Psalm 103:1-5]) (Psalm 107:20).

יהוה sent His word, and **HEALS** you, and delivers you from your destructions

(יהוה looks upon men, and IF ANY say, I have sinned and perverted THAT WHICH WAS RIGHT, and profits me not; יהוה will deliver his soul from going into the pit, and his life shall see the light. Lo, all these things worketh יהוה oftentimes with man, To bring back his soul from the pit, to be enlightened with “the light” of the living [Job 33:27-30]; When you cry unto יהוה, He heals you. יהוה brings up your soul from the grave: He keeps you alive, that you should not go down to the pit. Sing unto יהוה, O ye saints of His, and give thanks at the remembrance of His holiness [Psalm 30:2-4]; יהוה will redeem your soul from the power of the grave: for He shall receive you [Psalm 49:15]; Render praises unto יהוה. For He has delivered your soul from death: Will not יהוה deliver your feet from falling, that you may walk before יהוה in the “light” of the living? [Psalm 56:13]) (Psalm 107:20).

Oh that men would praise Almighty יהוה for His goodness, and for His wonderful works to the children of men (Psalm 107:21).

You must continually make offerings of thanksgiving to יהוה (When you make offerings of thanksgiving unto יהוה, you will enjoy peace [Leviticus 7:11, 12]; Offer unto יהוה thanksgiving; and pay your vows unto the most High: And when you call upon Me in the day of trouble, I will deliver you, and you shall glorify Me

❖ Conclusion ❖

---

[Psalm 50:14, 15]; As a servant of יהוה, offer to Him the sacrifice of thanksgiving, and call upon the name יהוה always [Psalm 116:17]; יהוה בן יהוה came that He might sanctify the people with His own blood, which He shed on the cross through **judicial murder in U. S. courts**, suffered in the Lewisburg **maximum** security prison. By Him therefore, offer the sacrifice of praise to יהוה continually, that is, the fruit of your lips giving thanks to His name [Hebrews 13:12, 15]), and declare His works with rejoicing (I will praise thee, O יהוה, with My whole heart; I will show forth all thy marvelous works. I will be glad and rejoice in thee: I will sing praise to thy **name** יהוה, O thou most High. And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, יהוה, have not forsaken them that seek thee. Sing praises to יהוה, which dwelleth in Zion: declare among the people His doings [Psalm 9:1, 2, 10, 11]. It is good for you to draw **near** to יהוה: Put your trust in יהוה, that you may declare all His works [Psalm 73:28]; The Scriptures clearly establish that life comes from a right relationship with יהוה. Life is completely related to the word of יהוה. You gain your very life from the words of יהוה [Deuteronomy 8:3]: therefore live, and declare the works of יהוה [Psalm 118:17]) (Psalm 107:22).

You have been given much evidence that when men cry unto יהוה in their

❖ *How to Overcome the World* ❖

---

trouble, He brings them out of their distresses. Oh that men would praise יהוה for His goodness, and for His wonderful works to the children of men! Let them exalt יהוה also in the congregation of the people, and praise Him in the assembly of the elders (Psalm 107:28, 31, 32).

Surely, you have been given **keys** on HOW TO OVERCOME THE WORLD!